

31761 081623472

2  
32

R E S U L T  
O F  
R E S E A R C H E S

973.2  
D782



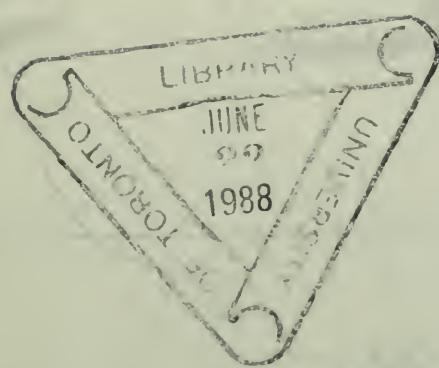
*Presented to the*  
**LIBRARY of the**  
**UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO**  
*by*  
Ontario  
Legislative Library













31551



RESULT  
OF SOME  
RESEARCHES  
AMONG THE BRITISH ARCHIVES

FOR INFORMATION RELATIVE TO  
THE FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND:

MADE IN THE YEARS 1858, 1859 AND 1860.

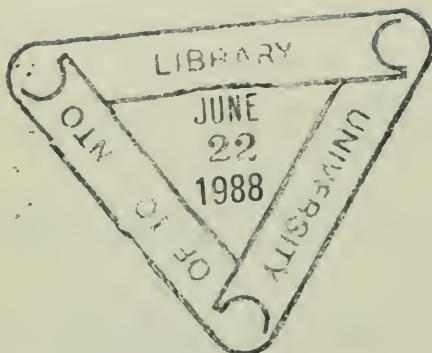
ORIGINALLY COLLECTED FOR AND PUBLISHED IN THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND  
GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, AND NOW CORRECTED AND ENLARGED.

BY SAMUEL G. DRAKE,

LATE PRESIDENT OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.



BOSTON:  
PUBLISHED AT THE OFFICE OF  
THE NEW ENG. HIST. AND GEN. REGISTER,  
No. 13, BROMFIELD STREET.  
1860.



BOSTON:  
H. W. DUTTON AND SON, PRINTERS,  
TRANSCRIPT OFFICE.

TO

JOHN BARSTOW, ESQUIRE,  
OF PROVIDENCE,

ONE OF

THE VICE PRESIDENTS  
OF

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,

THIS VOLUME,

DEVOTED TO THE FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND,

IS DEDICATED,

A TRIBUTE JUSTLY DUE FOR HIS INTEREST IN, AND ENCOURAGEMENT OF,

THE OBJECTS OF THAT SOCIETY,

BY HIS ASSOCIATE AND FRIEND,

THE EDITOR.



## INTRODUCTION.

THIS designation is not intended to convey the idea that all the names of the founders of New England are contained in the following collection; while all such as emigrated with a view to a permanent residence during the first years of settlement, or previous to King Philip's war, well deserve to be numbered among the FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND; and this, it is thought, sufficiently justifies the designation.

Nearly the whole of the following work was prepared, (independent of any copy,) during a residence in the British Metropolis, in the years 1858, 1859, and 1860. This statement is made that the reader may understand certain expressions; as, in speaking of New England, *that* country is mentioned, and of England, as *this* country, &c. In all other respects it is presumed that the necessary explanations will be found in foot notes, or within brackets.

I had intended to accompany the work with some *indications* to antiquaries and genealogists, as to certain localities and means most likely to aid them in their investigations in England. But such a labor would require the compass of a work itself.

Such a work would not interfere at all with the valuable publication of Mr. Sims, of the British Museum, for what I had intended to do was to indicate the English localities of as many of our early New England emigrants as my collection of materials would enable me. So that, for example, a given name might be sought in a locality where it was known to have existed at the period of emigration. The importance of such a work will readily be perceived, but its accomplishment cannot be so readily performed. I shall therefore close these introductory observations with a few desultory remarks concerning researches, records, &c.

Whoever goes to England expecting to find the genealogy of any particular English family settled in New England at an early day, is pretty sure, in at least nine cases out of ten, to meet with disappointment. He

will, if he looks for the names of Smith, Brown, Jones, &c., find enough of them; but, to connect an ancestor bearing one of these names, with the ancestor of a New England family of the same surname, is a desideratum of much uncertainty. The reason of this uncertainty is easily explained. In the first place, persons who emigrate are not often possessors of real estate, and hence deeds and wills seldom furnish indications referable to them. They leave no deeds or wills in the father land by which they can be traced. In the next place, very few emigrants from England were landholders, for the reason that for ages little or no land has been for sale in quantities within the reach of persons of moderate estates. William the Conqueror parcelled out all England to, comparatively, a few of his followers, and the dependents of those followers improved the vast domains by a sort of tenure, which in time grew into the leasing system, by which system, probably, above seven eightths of the present inhabitants of that country hold their places of residence and business.

As though the estates thus awarded were not sufficiently extensive, it not unfrequently happened that an estate, and sometimes several estates, reverted to the crown by confiscation; and such were conferred on some favorite already in possession of extensive domains; while the crown was careful to serve itself plentifully in the first place. The revenue to the sovereign from the crown lands, even to this day, are by no means inconsiderable.

It sometimes fell out that persons came into possession of lands by heirship, where the prospect originally appeared so small as to be scarcely worthy of attention. But such cases were always rare.

Hence, for the descendant of a New England emigrant to find his ancestor among the nobility or landed gentry of the period of the emigration, is about as certain as it would be to find him among those classes of the present day!

As the great body of emigrants to New England took no pains to transmit to their descendants any account of their ancestors, or even the places whence they came, it is pretty evident they had nothing to expect from the one, or any special regard for the other. Where parish registers have been preserved, some data are often found and made available in New England pedigrees. But they seldom indicate any connection with the so called higher classes.

Classes were and are very distinct in England. The class of servants, the class of tradespeople, the class of mechanics, &c., have continued for a long period of time. They mixed very little with those above them. Few of these ever became landholders, and few ever thought of a pedigree. Pedigrees may be said to have originated with the immediate descendants of the possessors of landed estates. They grew out of a necessity. Thus Genealogy became a *science*, and the learned pursued it as a useful and necessary branch of knowledge; and as such it is generally pursued in this country, especially in New England. There are those who pursue it with a notion that they are heirs to a great estate in England, left by some unknown ancestor. They may thus add something to the science of genealogy, and enlarge their own knowledge, while they will find no necessity to enlarge their pockets.

An exceedingly amusing article might be written upon the efforts of numerous families and individuals to obtain property left by their ancestors in England, at some remote period, as they imagine. And it may be pretty safely asserted, that the majority of such fortune hunters cannot trace their own line to their emigrant ancestor! Indeed, some have started for England to obtain, as descendants, the property of an individual who never had any descendants; and this knowledge was within the reach of everybody on this side of the Atlantic! But to take up space with these remarks may be considered unnecessary by the intelligent reader.

The sources of information in England have been greatly improved within the present century. Many restrictions upon the public records have been thrown off, and an immense amount of original papers, public and private, have found, and are daily finding, their way into that vast and well arranged and well conducted repository—the British Museum. And though it may be said that much remains to be done, in laying open, collecting, and arranging the records of England, at the same time it may be observed, that the extent and magnitude of what has already been done, could it be fully stated, would surpass belief.

It is high time the British government placed the ancient wills of the realm in a position to be consulted and used; especially those in the keeping of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. This is the most extensive collection in the kingdom, and ought to be free for all genealogical and other literary uses. Yet the keepers of this repository are obliged to

subject all applicants to heavy fees. In the beginning of 1859, an attempt was made to open Doctors' Commons to literary inquirers. A petition to Parliament was drawn up, ably setting forth the advantages which would accrue to the literary public by making that depository as free as the British Museum. This was headed by Lord Macaulay and other eminent gentlemen; but Parliament thought the time had not come for such liberality in Doctors' Commons, and thus the matter rests, and may possibly rest till another Sir Nicholas Harris Nicolas shall appear.

And here I may be pardoned for referring to that preëminent antiquary, who was cut off in the prime of life, while successfully advocating the cause of a free use of the public records, "whenever it could be done consistent with their safety." Few Americans who visit England to examine those records learn how much they are indebted to that gentleman; because he had by his perseverance rendered himself unpopular among some influential officials, who considered his course an infringement upon their interest. Sir Harris Nicolas, as he was familiarly called, possessed those rare qualities of mind which seemed to endow him with an intuitive knowledge, to that wonderful extent to which few eminent men have attained through a long life. This naturally subjected him to the envy of some and the jealousy of others. And hence his enlightened views, put forth with regard to the public records, were combated from different quarters, and with some success. And yet the entering wedge, which he so powerfully drove into the heavy doors of the public archives, not only retains its place, but is pretty sure eventually to accomplish the great and beneficent object of forcing them entirely open. That Sir Harris had co-workers is true, but they can take care of themselves. These remarks are made, because it is thought that not many Americans appreciate the labors of that gentleman, as, most likely, they are unacquainted with them. The majority of his publications are now obtainable; but it is highly probable that when Antiquarian and Historical Societies are *advanced* enough to attempt to collect them, they will find them difficult to be had. The last place of residence of Sir Harris in London, was No. 55 Torrington Square, to which the devoted American antiquary will not fail to make a pilgrimage when he may visit the Metropolis of the British empire; or, rather, the Metropolis of the world.





The world's suruained bounds, braue Drake ou thee did guaze,  
Both North and Southerne Poles, haue seen thy manly face.  
If thumkleſſe men conēale, thy prayſe the ſtarres woulde blaze.  
The Sunne his fellow-travelers worth will dachy graue.

Ro Vaughan Sculp

It is not very surprising that the progress of collecting, arranging, and laying open to the public the muniments of the realm has been slow, if the magnitude of these muniments is but partially comprehended. Some idea may be formed on this head, by a comparison of our own records with those of England. This can be done only by a comparison of the length of time the two countries or governments have been in existence. A little reflection on this point may warrant the averment, that, if all the records of the United States were collected together, they would not occupy a space equal to that occupied by the British State Paper Office alone: to say nothing of the magnitude of those in the Tower of London, in the Rolls Chapel, the Chapter House, Remembrancer's Office, Treasuries of the King's Bench and Common Pleas Remembrance Office, Augmentation Office, British Museum, &c., &c.

New England, as is well known, was named by, or in the time of, Captain John Smith, who explored and surveyed its eastern coast. And Smith tells us the name was given because it had been already conferred on its western coast, by his great cotemporary, whom he characterizes as "the most memorable Sir Francis Drake." Such are Smith's own words.

Drake had discovered the opposite coast in the South Sea, (as the Pacific Ocean was then and long after called,) in the year 1579, took possession of it for the Crown of England, and named it New Albion—"in regard wherof," continues Smith, "this is styled New England"—Albion being an ancient name of England. Early grants of territory in America by James the First, extended from Sea to Sea; that is, from the Atlantic to the Pacific Oceans, and hence Captain Smith very naturally concluded that America, that is, the portion of it within the parallels of Drake's discovery, should bear the same name as that which he had given it. And thus originated the name New England; a name which, it is hoped, it will ever retain, as its appropriateness can never be questioned.

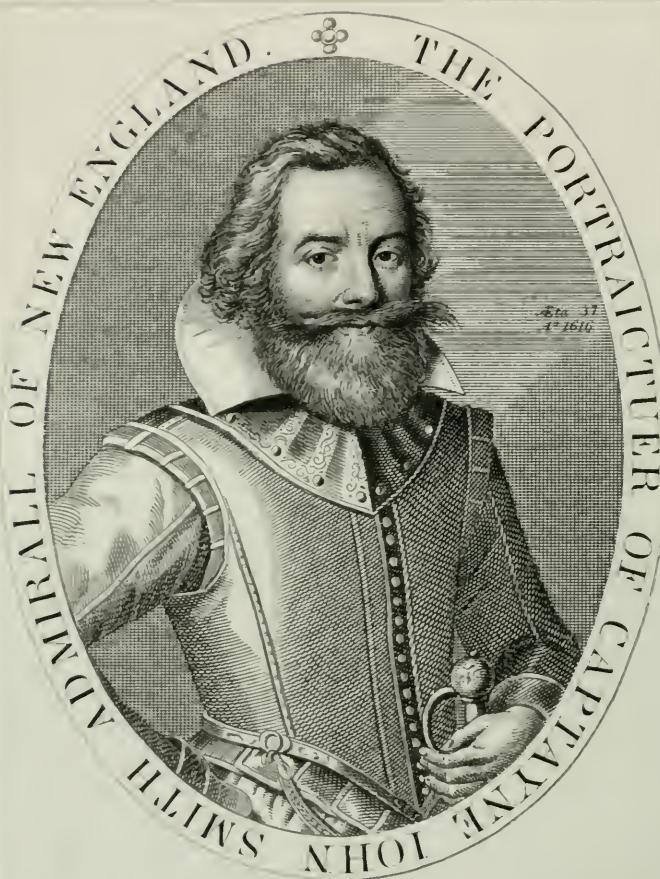
A list or catalogue of all the ships which brought emigrants to New England, from the time of its first discovery until emigration nearly ceased in the time of the Commonwealth of England, would be a document of great importance to every inquirer into the history of that country. And yet much greater would be the gratification were such a document accompanied by another, containing all the names of those emigrants. But such lists cannot be hoped for, because they do not exist. What I

have stated towards the close of this volume will probably satisfy inquirers upon that subject.

However humble may have been the condition of those who fled to New England, in its primeval and savage state, to found a land for freedom of thought and action, their names will occupy a proud place in the History which is yet to be written. And ungrateful must be that descendant of those founders who will not, in some way, aid to rescue their names from oblivion, that they may be engraven upon the tablets of enduring annals.

The accompanying Map of New England is an exact copy of that published in 1625, in "Pvrehas his Pilgrimes." It shows the parts of America, as they were represented to our Fathers at the period of their emigration. It is not only interesting as showing what was then known of New England, but especially as it shows who were its then proprietors, those proprietors having their names inserted upon it. Captain Smith had published an earlier map, but it only faintly resembles this. The well known Hondius published a map of the world in 1589. On this the names New France and Florida cover all the country from Nova Scotia to Louisiana. But Smith's map was the first on which the name *New England* appeared. On a very early one, accompanying Father Pedro Apiano's *Cosmographia*, 1548, the countries now the United States, Canada, &c., are denominated "Baccalcarum." This curious and singular map is pretty nearly copied by Sir Humfrey Gilbert, in his "Discourse of a Discoverie for a new Passage to Cataia," 4°, London, 1576. This last named work is of excessive rarity. The only copy which I have ever seen is in the British Museum. In Master Lewes Robert's "Mappe of Commerce," 1638, there is a handsome map of the world, on which New England is conspicuously laid down.





These are the Lines that shew thy Face; but those  
That shew thy Graw and glory brighter bee:  
Thy Faire Discoueries and Powle - Overthrowes  
Of Salvages much Civilized by thee  
Best shew thy Spirit and to it Glory thyne  
So thou art Braffre without but Galile within  
If so, in Braffe too soft smiths Acts to heare  
I fix thy Fime to make Braffe Steele out weare

These are the Lines that shew thy Face; but those  
That shew thy Graw and glory brighter bee:  
Thy Faire Discoueries and Powle - Overthrowes  
Of Salvages much Civilized by thee  
Best shew thy Spirit and to it Glory thyne  
So thou art Braffre without but Galile within  
If so, in Braffe too soft smiths Acts to heare  
I fix thy Fime to make Braffe Steele out weare

These are the Lines that shew thy Face; but those  
That shew thy Graw and glory brighter bee:  
Thy Faire Discoueries and Powle - Overthrowes  
Of Salvages much Civilized by thee  
Best shew thy Spirit and to it Glory thyne  
So thou art Braffre without but Galile within  
If so, in Braffe too soft smiths Acts to heare  
I fix thy Fime to make Braffe Steele out weare

These are the Lines that shew thy Face; but those  
That shew thy Graw and glory brighter bee:  
Thy Faire Discoueries and Powle - Overthrowes  
Of Salvages much Civilized by thee  
Best shew thy Spirit and to it Glory thyne  
So thou art Braffre without but Galile within  
If so, in Braffe too soft smiths Acts to heare  
I fix thy Fime to make Braffe Steele out weare

These are the Lines that shew thy Face; but those  
That shew thy Graw and glory brighter bee:  
Thy Faire Discoueries and Powle - Overthrowes  
Of Salvages much Civilized by thee  
Best shew thy Spirit and to it Glory thyne  
So thou art Braffre without but Galile within  
If so, in Braffe too soft smiths Acts to heare  
I fix thy Fime to make Braffe Steele out weare

## FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND.

---

In a large volume bound in vellum, now in the Rolls Office, Chancery Lane, London, are records of a few of the early emigrants to New England. On the cover of the volume containing the earliest of such records yet discovered, is this inscription:—

“A Booke of Enterie for Passengers by ye Comission, and Souldiers according to the Statutie passing beyond the Seas, begun at Christmas, 1631. and ending at Christmas, 1632.”

In it were originally about two quires of paper, all of which is filled with the records indicated on the cover. The front of the book appears to have been intended for the entry of names of soldiers. The other end for emigrants, travellers, traders, &c. The part containing these entries is entire. The volume is not paged,\* but the dates follow in order, which is ample for reference. The first entry of names of persons for New England which I can find is on leaf 6th, and is as follows:

vij Marcij 1631.—The names of such Men as are to be transported to New England to be resident there vpon a plantacon, have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to the statute, vizt.

Thomas Thomas	Walter Harris	Thomas Haeward
Thomas Woodford	Joseph Mannering	Edmond Wynsloe †
John Smallie	John Levins	John Hart
John Whetston	Thomas Olliver	Willm Norton
W <sup>m</sup> Hill	John Olliver	Robert Gamlin
Willm Perkins		

---

\* Nor are any of these volumes paged; hence referring to pages would be referring to what does not exist.

† June 5th, 1632, the ship William and Francis arrived at Boston. Among the passengers was Mr. Edward Winslow. Prince, in *Hist. and Antiqs. Boston*, 140.

xxij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis, 1632.—The names of such Men women and children w<sup>ch</sup> are to passe to New England to be resident there vppon a Plantacon, have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to ye Statute

John Barcrofte	John Greene	Abigail Greene
Jane Barcrofte	Perseverance Greene	Sara Johnes <i>made servt.</i>
Hugh Moier	John Greene	Joseph Greene
Henrie Sherborn	Jacob Greene	

xxij<sup>o</sup> Junij 1632.—The names of such Men transported to New England to the Plantacon there p'r Cert. from Capten Mason have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to the Statute

William Wadsworth	Jonathan Wade	Thomas Carrington
John Talcott	Robert Bartlett	William Goodwynn
Joseph Roberts	Jo: Browne	John White
John Coxsall	John Churchman	James Olmsted
John Watson	Tobie Willet	William Lewes
Robert Shelley	William Curtis	Zeth Graunt
Willm Heath	Nic <sup>o</sup> Clark	Nathaniell Richardes
Richard Allis	Daniell Brewer*	Edward Ellmer
Thomas Vffett	Jo: Benjamin	Edward Holmar
Isack Murrill	Richard Beniamin	Jo: Totman
John Witchfield	William James	Charles Glower

[I have looked through the volume and can find no others for New England.]

The next volume, containing records of persons emigrating to New England, is also in the Rolls Office. It was formerly among the records and documents at Carlton Ride.† I should not say it was *found* there, for I am not aware that it was ever *lost*, but, like thousands of other papers and books of records, it was deposited there for safe keeping. But, during the two hundred and twenty-four years which have elapsed since the volume was made, it has, during some part of that period, not been very *safely* kept, for near a third of it has been damaged by laying long in water or a damp place; yet this damage does not extend but two or three inches from the foot of the first pages, and nearly the whole of it can be read.

The volume contains about three quires of foolscap paper, and is bound

\* MS. perfectly plain.

† On the northerly side of St. James Park, now (1859) being demolished.

in vellum. The first entry in it is "xxix<sup>th</sup> Decēbr: 1634," recording, that "Wm Conasley, aged 22 yeres," might "pass to Dort on his af-fairs."

The next entry (apparently made at the same time with the first) under the same date, is "Samuell Sharpe aged 55 years dwellen in London."

Several pages onward, date V<sup>o</sup> febr: [1634-5] is "Samuel Sharp 54 yeres old, dwelling in Layden."

About a third of the volume is taken up with recording the names of persons going to some part of the Low Countries,—Holland and Flanders,—some to reside and some to return. The last entry is of date 24th December, 1635.

The passengers for New England, Virginia, American islands, &c., are entered at the other end of the book. The first date there is "Vltiō Decembris, 1634," which is followed by a list of twenty-eight soldiers for "Guttembeck." The list is prefaced thus: "Post festum Natalis Christi 1634. Vsqe ad festum Na: Christi 1635."

On the vellum wrapper or cover is this inscription :

"The Register of the names  
of all ye Passinger[s] wh  
Passed from ye Port of  
London for an whole  
yeare ending at  
Xmas 1635."

[The various companies "desirous" of leaving England are entered in the order of their application, or nearly so, and hence those for different parts are so mixed up that a close inspection of the whole is indispensable, in making out a list for any one destination. My search was only for those who went for New England, and I feel quite confident none have escaped me. And the readers of the Register may rest assured, that, though critical antiquaries may not fully agree as to what every name in these lists is, the following is a *full* and perfect copy of all the lists yet discovered.

For the examining reader's benefit, I have underscored the occupations, and some other words or sentences, believing that by that method some relief would be afforded to the eye. I have intended to keep to the old orthography and use of capital letters, presuming that the descendants of

those emigrants will ever desire to know how the exact record stands, as it is an indication of the state of literature, at least among educated clerks, of that age.

The notes being all my own, throughout, this announcement is to avoid signing each of them, or otherwise advertising the reader. Quotation marks, too, are generally omitted, as the beginning and ending of the record is sufficiently apparent without them. Clerical abbreviations are printed to accommodate modern type.]

xj<sup>o</sup> Marcij 1634. Theise vnder written names are to be transported to New England, having brought Certificate from the Justices of the peace and Minister of the p'ish, the p'tie hath taken the oathe of Allegiance and Supremacie *de p'ochia St. Egiddij Cripplegate.*\*

Peter Howson xxxi yeres † and his wife Ellin Howson 39 yeres old.

Turris London Theise vnder written names are to be transported to New England having brought attestacon and Certificate from the Justices of peace and Minister of the p'ish according to the LLs of the Councells ord'r the p'tie hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Thomas Stares 31 yeres  
Suzan Johnson 12 "

16 Marcij 1634. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in ye Christian de Lo. Joh<sup>h</sup> White Mr bound thither, the men have taken ye oath [of] Allegiance & Supremacie.  
*Mildred Bredstret.*‡

ffrancis Stiles	35	Jo: Reeves	19
Tho: Bassett	37	Tho ffoulfoot	22
Tho: Stiles	20	James Busket	28
Tho: Barber	21	Tho Coop §	18
Jo: Dyer	28	Edward Preston	13
Jo: Harris	28	Jo: Cribb	30
James Horwood	30	George Chappell	20

\* What I have underseored is in the margin, and is according to the MS.

† I have omitted to repeat the word "yeres" over the column of ages as entirely superfluous.

‡ In the margin of this list. St. Mildred's was destroyed in the great fire of 1666, and was rebuilt by S<sup>r</sup> Chr. Wren.

§ Probably Cooper, but the MS. is as above, without abbreviation mark.

Robert Robinson	41	Henrie Stiles	40
Edward Patteson	33	Jane Morden	30
francis Marshall	30	Joan Stiles	35
Ric <sup>e</sup> Heylei*	22	Henry Stiles	3
Tho: Halford	20	Jo: Stiles	9 mo.
Tho: Haukseworth	23	Rachell Stiles	28
Jo: Stiles	35		

22<sup>o</sup> Marcij 1634. Theis vnder written names are to be imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Planter Nic<sup>e</sup> Trarice Mr<sup>r</sup> bound for New England p'r Certificat from Stepney p'ish,† and Attestacon from Sr Tho: Jay, Mr Simon Muskett Justices of the Peace. The men have taken the oathe of Supremacie and Allegeance.

Nicholas davies	40	James Lannin <i>A Glover</i>	26
Sara davies	48	Robert Stevens <i>A Sawyer</i>	22
Joseph davies	13	John More <i>A labourer</i>	24
W <sup>m</sup> Locke	6	James Haieward	22
Jo: Maddox <i>A Sawyer</i>	43	Judith Phippin	16

Primo Aprill 1635. In the Hopewell of London mr<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Bundocke vrs‡ New England.

Job Cooper	41	yeres	} of oney in Buckinghamshir theis have taken
Edmond ffarrington	47		
W <sup>m</sup> Parryer§	36		the othe of Alleg. and Supremacie
Geo: Griggs	42	of Landen	
Phillip Kyrtland	21	of Sherington	} in Buckinghamshir.
nath: Kyrtland	19	of Sherington	
Wibroe	42	yrs wife of Job Cooper	
Eliza:	49	yeis wife of Edmond ffarrington	
Alyce	37	yeis wife of W <sup>m</sup> Purryer	
Tho: Griggs	15	yer	
W <sup>m</sup> : Griggs	14	"	Children of Geo: Griggs aforsaid.
Eliza: Griggs	10	"	
Mary Griggs	6	"	
James Griggs	2	"	
Alyce Griggs	32	wife of Geo: Griggs	

\* The MS. appears to me plain.

† Uniformly used for *parish*.

‡ Abbreviation of *versum* or *versus*. For, towards.

§ I need not apprise the reader that I aim to preserve the exact spelling of names.

|| I do not find *Landen* in most minutely written topographical works, but I find *Laundon* in Buckinghamshire.

Mary Cooper	13	Children of Joh: Cooper aforsaid
Joh: Cooper	10	
Tho Cooper	7	
Martha Cooper	5	
Phillip Phillip	15 yers sert to Joh: Cooper	
Sarra ffarrington	14	
Mathew* ffarrington	12	Children of Edm. ffarrington
Joh: ffarrington	11	
Eliza ffarrington	8	
Mary Purryer*	7	
Sarra Purryer	5	Children of W <sup>m</sup> Purryer
Katheren Purryer	18 mo	

2<sup>o</sup> Aprilis, 1635.—Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Planter Nic<sup>o</sup>: Trarice Mr bound thither the p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister of St Albans<sup>†</sup> in Hertfordshire, and Attestacōn from the Justices of peace according to the Lords Order.

Jo: Tuttell <i>A Mercer</i>	39	Mary Chittwood	24
Joan Tuttell	42	Tho: Olney <i>Shoemaker</i>	35
John Lawrence	17	Marie Olney	30
W <sup>m</sup> Lawrence	12	Tho Olney	3
Marie Lawrence	9	Etenetus Olney	
Abigall Tuttell	6	Geo: Giddins <i>Husbandman</i>	25
Symon Tuttell	4	Jane Giddins	20
Sara Tuttell	2	Tho: Savage <i>Taylor</i>	27
Jo: Tuttell	1	Richard Harvie <i>A Taylor</i>	22
Joan Antrobuss	65	ffrances Pebody <i>Husbandman</i>	21
Marie Wrast	24	W <sup>m</sup> Wilcockson <i>Lynen wever</i>	34
Tho: Greene	15	Margaret Wilcockson	24
Nathan Haford <i>seruant to</i>	16	Jo: Wilcockson	2
Jo: Tutell		Ann Harvie	22
W <sup>m</sup> Beardsley <i>A Mason</i>	30	Willm ffeloe <i>Shoemaker</i>	24
Marie Beadsley	26	ffrancis Baker <i>A Taylor</i>	24
Marie Beadsley	4	Tho: Carter	25
John Beadsley	2	Michell Willmson	30
Joseph Beadsley	6 mo:	Elizabeth Morrison	12
Allen Perley <i>Husbandman</i>	27	Giddins pred.	

3 April 1635.

James weauer *Statinor* 23

\* I need not apprise the reader that I aim to preserve the exact spelling of names.

† Now St. Albans.

Edmond weauer *Husbandman* 28 dwelling in Anckstrey\* in Hereford-sher & his wife Margarett aged 30 yers

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Hopewell Mr W<sup>m</sup> Bundick. The p'ties have brought Certificates from the Minister & Justices of peace that they are no Subsedy † men they have taken the oath of alleg: and Supremacee.

Job: Astwood <i>Husbandman</i>	26	Isack Morris	9
Jo: Ruggells	10	Jo: Peat <i>Husbandman</i> of	
Martha Carter	27	Duffill‡ p'ish in Derbie-	38
Marie Elliott	13	shire	
p'r Cert: from Stanstede Abbey		Edward keele	14
in com Hert.		Jo: Goadby	16
Laurence Whittimor <i>Husbandman</i>	63	Jo: Bill	13
Elizabeth Whittimor	57	Tho: Greene	15
Elizabeth Turner	20	Isacke Desbrough <i>Husband-</i>	
Sara Elliott	6	<i>man</i> , of Ell-Tisley in	18
Robert Day	30	com Cambridge	
W <sup>m</sup> Peacock	12	Eliz: Elliott	30
Nazing in Essex.		Lyddia Elliott	4
Jo: Ruggells <i>Shoemaker</i>	44	Phelip Elliot	2
Barbarie Ruggells <i>uxor</i>	30	Of St. Katherins	
Jo: Ruggells	2	Robert Titus <i>Husbandman</i>	35
Elizabeth Elliot	8	Hanna Titus <i>vxor</i>	21
Giles Payson	26	Jo: Titus	8
		Edmond Titus	5

Geo: Woodward *fishmonger* 35 p'r Certi: from Sr Geo: Whitmor & Sr Nic<sup>o</sup> Raynton two Justices of y<sup>e</sup> Peace in London and from Jo: Thorp Minister of y<sup>e</sup> p'ish of St Buttolphs Billingsgate.

vj<sup>th</sup> Aprilis 1635.

Theis p'ties heerevnder mencioned are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Planter Nic<sup>o</sup> Trarice Mr bound thether: they

\* Whether *Anckstrey* or *Auckstrey* is uncertain. The only name in Herefordshire bearing any affinity to this is *Akecitron* or *Arkston*, in Webtree Hundred.

† Always so written in the original. And so "Allegiance." The serious difficulties between Charles I. and his Parliament about raising money, gave rise to this matter of subsidy. The reader of English history does not require even this intimation, perhaps.

‡ Probably *Duffield*, in Appletree Hundred.

have brought Certificates from the Justices of Peace and Ministers of ye p'ish that they are conformable to the orders of ye Church of England and are no Subsedy men: they haue taken the oath of Supremacie & Allegiance Die et An<sup>o</sup> pred.

Martin Saunders <i>A Currier</i>	40	francis Newcom <i>Husb:</i>	30
Rachel Saunders <i>uxor</i>	40	Rachell Newcom	20
Lea Saunders	10	Rachell Newcom	2½
Judith Saunders	8	Jo: Newcom	9 moneths
Martin Saunders	4	Ant <sup>c</sup> Stannion <i>A Glover</i>	24
Marie Fuller	17	Daniell Hanbury	29
Richard Smith	14	francis Dexter	13
Rich <sup>b</sup> Ridley	16	Willm Dawes	15
		Marie Saunders	15

Theis p'ties imbarqued in the Eliz: M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Stagg bound for New England p'r Cert from the Justices and Ministers of ye p'ish.

Clement Bates <i>A Taylor</i>	40	Jo: Winchester	19
Ann Bates	40	Jervice Gold <i>Servantes*</i>	30
James Bates	14		
Clement Bates	12		
Rachell Bates	8	5 children.	
Joseph Bates	5		
Ben: Bates	2		

#### More for the Planter.

Richard Tuttell <i>Husbandman</i>	42	Tho: Tuttell	3 mo.
Ann Tuttell	41	Sycillie Clark	16
Anna Tuttell	12	Marie Bill	11
Jo: Tuttell	10	Phillipp Atwood	12
Rabecca Tuttell	6	Barthol: ffaldoe	16
Isbell Tuttell	70	francis Bushnell <i>A Car.</i>	26
Marie Wolhouston	30	<i>penter</i>	
Willm Tuttell <i>Husbandman</i>	26	Marie Bushnell	26
Elizabeth Tuttell	23	Martha Bushnell	1
Jo: Tuttell	3½	Willm Lea	16
Elizabeth Swayne	20	Marie Smith	18
Margaret Leach	15	Hanna Smith	18
Ann Tuttell	2 a qr. [2½]	Ann Wells	15

\* The scribe made a brace agaist: *Jo: Winchester*, and began to write *servant* agaist that name, but stopped when he had written *se* and wrote *servants* agaist *Jervice Gold*.

In the Hopewell Willm Bundoock M<sup>r</sup> bound for New England, &c.

James Burgis	14	Marie Coke	14
Alexander Thwaits	20	Marie Peake	15
Jo: Abbott	16	Tho: Pell <i>A Taylor</i>	22
Jo: Bellowes	12	Jo: Bushnell <i>A Glazier</i>	21
Jo: Johnes	18	Christian Luddington,	18
Marie Abbott	16		

In the Rebecca of London M<sup>r</sup> Hodges for New England.

Peter Vnderwood <i>A Husbandman</i>	22
Isabell Craddock	30

vij<sup>th</sup> Aprilis 1635. This p'tie vnder mencioned is to be imbarqued in the Planter bound for New England p'r Cert: from Alderman ffenn of his conformitie he hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

Richard ffenn 27

8 Aprilis, 1635. Theis p'ties herevnder mencioned are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Elizabeth of London W<sup>m</sup> Stagg M<sup>r</sup> bound thither: they haue taken the oath of Allegiance and Supremacie p'r Cert: from the p'ish of St. Alphage Cripple gate the Minister there.

W <sup>m</sup> Holdred Tanner	25	Daniell Brodley	20
Roger Preston Tanner	21	Isack Studman	30

That theis 3 p'ties p'rd. are no Subsiedie men: wee whose names herevnto are written belonging to Blackwell Hall, do averr they are none.

Robte ffarronds  
Thomas Smith

Theis p'ties herevnder written are to be transported in the Planter: p'rd. p'r Cert: from the minister of Kingston vpon Thames in the County of Surrey of their conformitie and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men.

Palmer Tingley* <i>A Miller</i>	21
W <sup>m</sup> Butterick <i>An ostler</i>	20
Tho: Jernell <i>A Miller</i>	27

ix<sup>th</sup> Aprilis 1635. In the Elizabeth de London p'rd M<sup>r</sup> Willm Stagg bound for New England: Theis vnder written names have brought Cert:

\* I have no question as to this name, though the *T* is imperfectly made.

from ye Minister of Hauckust\* in Kent: and Attestation from two Justices of Peace being conformable to the Church of England and that they are no Subsedy men:

James Hosmer <i>A Clothier</i>	28	John Ston	40
Ann Hosmer <i>wxor</i>	27	Edward Gold	28
Marie Hosmer	2	Geo: Russell	19
Ann Hosmer	3 mo.	Jo: Mussell	15
Marie Dounard	24		
Marie Martin	19		
		<i>servants</i>	

Nono die Aprilis 1635. In the Rabeca M<sup>r</sup> Jo Hodges, bound for New England.

Jacob Welsh <i>husbandman</i>	32
Geo: Woodward	35

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Rabecca p'r'd.

Elizabeth Winchell	52	W <sup>m</sup> Swayne	aged 16
Jo: Winchell	13	ffrancis Swayne	14

17th April 1635. In the Eliza and Ane M<sup>r</sup> Ro. Cowper† to New England.

Thomas Hedsall	47	yeres.
----------------	----	--------

In the Encrease of London, M<sup>r</sup> Robert Lea vrs New England.

Geo: Bacon‡	43 yers	Eliza: Ward <i>a maid servant</i>	38
Samuell	12	Rebecca	18
Joh:	8	Dorothy	11
Susan	10	Nathaniell	8
Tho: Jostlin§ <i>Husbandman</i>	43	Eliza	6
Rebecca <i>his wife</i>	43	Mary	1

x<sup>o</sup> Aprilis, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported in the Planter p'r'd. Nic<sup>o</sup> Trarice M<sup>r</sup> bound for New England p'r Cert. of the

\* Hawkherst then, now Hawkhurst.

† Cooper elsewhere, but here it is Cowper.

‡ First written Mason, and afterwards erased and Bacon substituted; but the clerk omitted to do the same for the children.

§ See pedigree of Josclyne, in Register, vol. xiv. pp. 15, 16.

Minister of Sudburie in Suffolk and from the Maior of the Towne of his conformitic to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and that he is no Subsedy man; he hath taken the oath of Alleg: & Suprem:

Richard Haffell <i>Currier</i>	54	Alice Smith	40
Martha <i>wxor</i>	42	Elizabeth Coop	24
Marie Haffell	17	Jo: Smith	13
Sara Haffell	14	Job Hawkins	15
Martha Haffell	8		
Rachell Haffell	6		
Ruth Haffell	3		

---

In the Planter p'rd: Theis vnder names are to be transported to New England:

Eglin Hanford	46	Rodolphus Elmes*	15
Margaret Hanford	2		
Eliz: Hanford	16	Tho: Stansley	16

---

In the Elizabeth of London: W<sup>m</sup> Stagg M<sup>r</sup> bound for New England.

Willm Wild	30	Peter Thorne	20	Alice Wild	40
------------	----	--------------	----	------------	----

---

xj<sup>o</sup> die Aprilis, 1635. In the Eliz: pred. w<sup>m</sup> Stagg M<sup>r</sup> bound for New England: the p'ties vnder written have brought Certificate according to order.

W <sup>m</sup> Whitteredd, <i>carpenter</i>	36	Jo: Wild	17
Elizabeth <i>wxor</i>	30	Samuel Haieward	22
Tho: whittredd <i>sonn</i>	10	Jo: Duke	20
Jo: Cliffe	22		

---

In the Planter p'rd: Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England p'r Certificate according to order.

Sara Pittnei	22	Margaret Pitnei	22
Sara Pittnei	7	Rachell Deane	31
Samvell Pittney	1 $\frac{1}{2}$		

---

\* Settled in Scituate. See Deane's *History of Scituate*. His wife was Catharine, dan. of John Whitcomb, whom he married in 1644. Their ninth child, Rodolphus, b. 1668, settled in Middleborough, had wife Bethiah —, and son Elkanah. This son had nine children.

xij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635. In the Elizabeth and Ann M<sup>r</sup> Roger Coop bound for New England per Cert: from the Maior of Evesham in co<sup>m</sup> Worr and from the Minister of ye p'ish of their Conformatie

Margerie Washborn	49
Jo: Washborne	14
Phillipp Washborne	11

In the Elizabeth de Lo.\* W<sup>m</sup> Stagg M<sup>r</sup> prd. theis vnder written names brought Cert: from the Minister of St. Saviors Southwark of their conformatie

Tho: Millet	30	Joshua Wheat	17
Maria Millet <i>xxor</i>	29	Jo: Smith	12
Versula Greenoway	32	Ralph Chapman	20
Henrie Bull	19	Tho Millet	2.

The vnder written named is to be imbarqued in ye Increase Robert Lea M<sup>r</sup> bound for New England p'r Cert: from Billerecay in Essex from the Minister of ye p'ish that he is no Subsedy man.

W <sup>m</sup> Rusco <i>husbandman</i>	41	Sara Rusco	9
<i>et xxor</i> Rebecca	40	Marie Rusco	7
		Samvel Rusco	5
		W <sup>m</sup> Rusco	1

4 children

In the Increase, prd. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: p'r Cert: from All Sts Staynings,† Mark Lane of their Conformatie to the Church of England

Tho: Page <i>A</i> Taylor	29	Edward Spurkes	22
Elizabeth Page <i>xxor</i>	28	Kat: Taylor	24
Tho: Page	2		<i>2 ser-</i>
Katherin Page	1		<i>vants</i>

2 children

The Elizabeth and Ann Roger Coop M<sup>r</sup>. Theis p'ties herevnder expressed are to be imbarqued for New England having taken the oaths of

\* *de Lo.* of London. London is often abbreviated so, and sometimes *Lon: Loñ*, &c.

† *Allhallows Stayning*, probably. It escaped the great fire of 1666. In 1630 it was repaired and beautified, but not long after the fire, "it fell all down suddenly." *Strype's Stow's London*. It was anciently called the *stone church*; hence *stane* or *stayning*. *Ibid.*

Allegiance and Supremacie and likewise brought Certificate both from the Ministers and Justices where their abidinges were latlie, of their conformitie to the discipline and orders of the Church of England and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy Men.

Robert Hawkynns <i>husb.</i>	25	Tho: Hubbard	10
Jo: Whitney	35	Tho: Eaton	1
Jo: Palmerley	20	Marie Hawkynns	24
Richard Martin	12	Ellen Whitney	30
Jo: Whitney	11	Abigail Eaton	35
Richard Whitney	9	Sara Cartrack	24
Nathaniell Whitney	8	Jane Damand	9
Tho: Whitney	6	Mary Eaton	4
Jonathan Whitney	1	Marie Broomer	10
Nic <sup>o</sup> Sension	13	Mildred Cartrack	2
Henry Jackson	29	Joseph Alsopp	14
W <sup>m</sup> Hubbard	35		

In the Suzan and Ellin, Edward Payne Mr. for New England. Theis p'ties herevnder expressed have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of their Conformitie and that they are no Subsedy men.

John Procter <i>husb:</i>	40	Jo: Mansfield	34
Martha Procter	28	Clement Cole	30
John Procter	3	Jo: Jones	20
Marie Procter	1	W <sup>m</sup> Burrow	19
Alice Street	28	Phillip Atwood	13
Walter Thornton <i>husb:</i>	36	W <sup>m</sup> Snowe	18
Joanna Thornton	44	Edward Lumus	24
John North	20	Richard Saltonstall <i>husb:</i>	23
Mary Pynder	53	Merriall Saltonstall	22
ffrancis Pynder	20	Merriall Saltonstall	9 months
Marie Pynder	17	Tho: Wells	30
Joanna Pinder	14	Peter Coop	28
Anna Pynder	12	W <sup>m</sup> Lambart	26
Katherin Pinder	10	Samvel Podd	25
Jo: Pynder	8	Jeremy Belcher	22
Richard Skofield	22	Marie Clifford	25
Edward Weeden	22	Jane Coe	30
George Wilby	16	Marie Riddlesten	17
Richard Hawkins	15	Jo: Pellam	20
Tho: Parker	30	Mathew Hitchcock	25
Symon Burd	20	Elizabeth Nicholls	25

Tomazin Carpenter	35	Grace Bewlie	30
Ann flowle	25	Ann Wells	20
Edmond Gorden	18	Dyonis Tayler	48
Tho: Sydlie	22	Hanna Smith	30
Margaret Leach	22	Jo: Buckley	15
Marie Smith	21	W <sup>m</sup> Buttrick	18
Elizabeth Swayne	16		

15 May 1635. Penelopy Pellam 16 yers to passe to her brothers plantacō.

xxij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635. In the Increase of London Mr Robte Lea bounde for New England. Theis haue taken the oathes of Allegiance and Supremacy, and haue brought Certificat of their conformity w<sup>ch</sup> are this day filed.

Samuell Andrews	37	} <i>Robert Cordell Gouldsmith in Limbert* street sent them a Way.</i>
Robte Naney	22	
Robte Sankey	30	
James Gibbins	21	
Also Jane the wife of the bouesaïd Saml Andrewes		30
Ellyn Lougie her Seruante aged		20
Jane Andrewes her daughter aged		3
Elizabeth Andrewes her daughter		2

All for new land in the Increase aforesaid.

xv<sup>th</sup> April, 1635. In the Eliza. de Loñd. W<sup>m</sup> Stagg vrs New England. Theis p'tis haue taken oathe of Allegiance and of Supremacy before Sr W<sup>m</sup> Whitimort Sr Nich<sup>o</sup> Ranton.

Rich. Walker	24	Tho Lettyne	23
Joh Beamond	23	Joh: Johnson	23
W <sup>m</sup> Beamond	27	Willm Walker	15

15 Aprill, 1635. In the Eliza: and Anne de Lond. Roger Cooper vrs New England.

Percy Kinge, 24 yers, a maid seruant to Mr Ro: Crowley.

\* So the MS. ; no doubt *Lombard St.*, noted for jewellers.

\* Easily taken for *Whitmore*, as the last *i* is not dotted ; nor are half of that letter dotted in the whole MS.

In the Eliza: de Lond. W<sup>m</sup> Stagg vers New England James Walker 15 yers and Sarra Walker 17 yers sernte to Jn<sup>o</sup> Browne *Baker* and to on W<sup>m</sup> Bracey *linnen drap* in Cheapside Lond. p'r cert. of their Conformatie.

vij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Increase de Lo. Robert Lea Mr. The p'te pred having brought Certificates from the minister Justices of y<sup>e</sup> Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England.

Tho: Bloggett <i>Glover</i>	30	Daniell Blogget	4	$\left. \begin{array}{l} 2 \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 2$ chil-
Suzun Bloggett <i>xxor</i>	37	Samvell Blogget	$1\frac{1}{2}$	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} dren.$

In the Increase p'rd. The p'tie vnder written hath brought Certificate from the Minister of Wapping and from two Justices of peace of his Conformatie to y<sup>e</sup> Church of England to passe in y<sup>e</sup> said ship for New England.

Tho: Chittingden <i>Lynnen</i>	51	Isack Chittingden	10	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 2$ Children
<i>wever</i>		Hen: Chittingden	6	

Rabecca Chittingden *xxor* 40

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Suzan and Ellin Edward Payne Mr. The p'ties have brought Certificates from y<sup>e</sup> Ministers and Justices of the peace of they are no Subsedy men: and are conformable to y<sup>e</sup> orders and discipline of the Church of England.

Ralph Hudson <i>A drap.</i>	42	Ben: Thomlins	18
Marie Hudson <i>xxor</i>	42	Edward Tomlins	30
Hanna Hudson	$\left. \begin{array}{l} 3 \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 14$	Barbara Fford	16
Eliz: Hudson	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 5$	Joan Broomer	13
Jo: Hudson	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 12$	Richard Brooke	24
Tho: Briggaham	32	Tho: Brooke	18
Ben: Thwing	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 16$	Symon Crosby <i>Husbandm:</i>	26
Ann Gilson*	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 34$	Ann Crosby <i>xxor</i>	25
Judith Kirk	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 18$	Tho: Crosby <i>child</i>	8 weeks
Jo: More	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 41$	Rich: Rowton <i>Husbandm:</i>	36
Henry Knowles	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \\ \hline \end{array} \right\} 25$	Ann Rowton <i>xxor</i>	36
Geo: Richardson	30	Edmond Rowton <i>child</i>	6

\* If this name is *Gilston* (and I know it is not) we should transcribe *Hudson*, *Atherston*, &c.

Percivall Greene <i>Husbandm:</i>	32	Ann Blason	27
Ellin Green <i>vxor</i>	32	Ben: Buckley	11
Jo: Trane } 2	25	Daniell Buckley	9
Margaret Dix } <i>Servants</i>	18	Jo: Corrington	33
Jo: Atherson	24	Mary Corrington	33

xv° Aprilis, 1635. Theis p'ties hereafter expiessed are to be transported to New England in ye Increase Robert Lea Mr: having taken the oathes of Allegiance and Supremacie: As also being conformable to the Government and discipline of the Church of England whereof they brought testimony p'r Cert. from y<sup>e</sup> Justices and ministers where there abodes have latlie been. (viz.)

Samvell Morse <i>Husbm:</i>	50	Anna Payne	40
Elizabeth Morse <i>vxor</i>	48	W <sup>m</sup> Payne	10
Joseph Morse	20	Anna Payne	5
Elizabeth Daniell	2	Jo: Payne	3
Philemon Dalton <i>A Lynnen weauer</i>	45	Daniell Payne	8 weeks
Hanna Dalton <i>vxor</i>	35	James Bitton	27
Samvel Dalton	5 $\frac{1}{2}$	W <sup>m</sup> Potter	25
W <sup>m</sup> White	14	Elizabeth Wood	38
Marthaw Marvyn <i>Husbandm:</i>	35	Elizabeth Beardes	24
Elizabeth Marvynn <i>vxor</i>	31	Suzan Payne	11
Elizabeth Marvinn	31	Aymes Gladwell	16
Mathew Marvynn	8	Phobe Perce	18
Marie Marvynn	6	Henry Crosse <i>Carpenter</i>	20
Sara Marvynn	3	Tho: Kilborne <i>Husb:</i>	55
Hanna Marvynn	$\frac{1}{2}$	ffrancis Kilborne <i>vxor</i>	50
Jo: Warner	20	Margaret Kilborne	23
Isack More	13	Lyddia Kilborne	22
Samvell Ireland <i>Carpenter</i>	32	Marie Kilborne	16
Marie Ireland <i>vxor</i>	30	ffrancis Kilborne	12
Martha Ireland	1 $\frac{1}{2}$	Jo: Kilborne	10
W <sup>m</sup> Buck <i>Plowrite</i>	50	James Roger	20
Roger Buck	18	Richard Nunn	19
Jo: Davies <i>A Joyner</i>	29	Tho Barret	16
Abram ffleming <i>Husband:</i>	40	Jo: Hackwell	18
Jo: fflokar <i>Husb:</i>	21	Symon Ayres <i>Chirurgion</i>	48
Tho: Parish <i>Clothier</i>	22	Dorothy Ayres	38
John Owdie	17	Marie Ayres	15
W <sup>m</sup> Houghton <i>Butcher</i>	22	Tho: Ayres	13
Willm Payne <i>Husb:</i>	37	Symon Ayres	11
		Rabecca Ayres	9

Jane Rawlin	30	Anna Ayres	5
Symon Stone <i>Husbm:</i>	50	Benjamin Ayres	3
Joan Stone <i>vxor</i>	38	Sara Ayres	3 months
francis Stone	16	Steven Vpson <i>A Lawyer</i>	23
Ann Stone	11	Jo: Wyndell*	16
Symon Stone	4	Isack Worden	18
Marie Stone	3	Nathaniell Wood	12
Jo: Stone	5 weeks	Elizabeth Streaton	19
Christian Ayres	7	Marie Toller	16

17 Aprilis 1635. Theis p'ties herevnder expressed are to be transported to New England imbarqued in ye Elizabeth W<sup>m</sup> Stagg Mr. Cert. from the Minister and Justices of the Peace of their Conformatie to the Church of England, they have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

James Bate <i>Husb:</i>	53	Mary Smith <i>filia</i>	15
Alice Bate	52	Peter Gardner	18
Lyddia Bate	20	W <sup>m</sup> Hubbard	35
Marie Bate	17	Rachell Bigg	6
Margaret Bate	12	Patience floster	40
James Bate	9	Hopestill floster	14
Edward Bullock <i>Husb:</i>	32	francis White	24
Elizabeth Stedman	26	Joan Sellin	50
Nathaniell Stedman	5	Ann Sellin	7
Isack Stedman	1	Edward Loomis	27
Robert Thornton	11	Jo: Hubbard	10
Margaret Davies	32	Jo: Davies	9
Elizabeth Davies	1	Marie Davies	4
Dorothy Smith	45	Jo: Browne	40

The p'tie herevnder named with his wife and children is to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Willm Cooper Mr. bound thither the p'tie bath brought testimonie from the minister of his conformatie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and from the two Justices of peace yt he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Alexander Baker	28	Christian Baker	1
Elizabeth Baker <i>vxor</i>	23	Clement Chaplin	48
Elizabeth Baker	3	W <sup>m</sup> Swayne	50

\* Possibly *Wendell*, but the MS. is perfectly plain *Wyndell*.

27 Aprilis, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England Roger Cooper Mr. bound thither in the Elizabeth and Ann. The p'ties have brought Certificates from the Minister at Westminster and the Justices of the Peace, of his Conformatie ; the p'tie hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Richard Brocke <i>A Carpenter</i>	31	Daniell Preston	13
Edward Sall	24		

---

29 Aprilis, 1635. These vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Coopr, Mr. The p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the p'ish and Justice of Peace of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men.

Rich <sup>h</sup> Goard*	17	Robert Lord	9
Tho: Lord <i>A Smith</i>	50	Aymie Lord	6
Dorothy Lord <i>xxor</i>	46	Dorothy Lord	4
James Cobbett	23	W <sup>m</sup> Samond	19
Thomas Lord	16	Josias Cobbett	21
Ann Lord	14	Jo: Holloway	21
W <sup>m</sup> Lord	12	Jane Bennet	16
John Lord	10	W <sup>m</sup> Reeve	22
Joseph ffaber	26	Christopher Stanley <i>Taylor</i>	32
Tho: Ponndt	21	Suzanna Stanley <i>xxor</i>	31

---

4<sup>o</sup> Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Eliz: and Ann p'rd. The p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of the Peace of their conformitie and that they are no Subsedy Men.

Hen: Wilkinson <i>A Tallow Chandler</i>	25
Robert Haus <i>A Soape boyler</i>	19

---

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England : imbarqued in the Abigall, Richard Hackwell Mr. The p'ties have brought

\* May as well be read Goare as Goard ; for the terminal letter is *e* or *d*, and those letters are made exactly alike. The *d* is usually made a little taller than the *e* ; but when used at the end of a word, and neither *d* nor *e* before occurring in the same word or name, it is not always possible to say which it is.

† The MS. is undoubtedly *Ponnt* ; that being the name understood by the clerk. It is nothing uncommon to find *d* and *t* thus confounded.

Certificate from ye Minister and Justices of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England.

Tho: Buttolph	32	Nathaniel Tylly	32
Ann Buttolph <i>rxor</i>	24	Peter Kettell	10
W <sup>m</sup> ffuller	25	Tho: Steevens	12
Jo: ffuller	15	Eliz: Harding	12

---

6 Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Coop' Mr. The p'ties have brought Cert: from the Ministers where their abodes were and from the Justices of Peace of their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men: they have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Samuell Hull*	25	Rich Goard	17
W <sup>m</sup> Swynden	20	W <sup>m</sup> Adams	15
†Jo: Halsey‡	24	†Henry Curtis‡	27
Vynecent Potter	21		

---

vij<sup>o</sup> Maij, 1635. In the Elizabeth and Ann p'rd. Roger Coop' Mr. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the said shipp: They brought Cert: of their Conformitie to the Church of England and y<sup>t</sup> they are no Subsedy men.

John Wylic	25	George Orris	21
Jo: Thomson	22	Jo: Jackson	27
Edmond Weston	30	Elizabeth fhabin	16
Gamaliell Beomont	12	Grace Bulkley	33
Awdry Whittion	45		

---

Nono die Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in ye Suzan and Ellin, Edward Payne Mr. The p'ties haue brought Certificates from the minister of the p'ish of their conformitie to the Church of England, and that they are no Subsedy men: The p'ties haue taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Peter Bulkley	50	Richard Brooke	24
Tho: Brooke	20	Elizabeth Taylor	10
Precilla Jarman	10	Ann Lieford	13

---

\* Certainly *Hull* in the original.

† So marked in the original MS. †

In the Elizabeth and Ann p'rd. Roger Coop' Mr. bound for New England.

Robert Jeofferies	30	Suzan Browne	21
Marie Jeofferies <i>xxor</i>	27	Robert Carr <i>a Tayler</i>	21
Tho: Jefferies	7	Calebb Carr	11
Elizabeth Jefferies	6	Rich. White	30
Mary Jefferies	3	Tho: Dane	32
Hanna Day	20	W <sup>m</sup> Hilliard	21

---

xj<sup>o</sup> Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Eliz. and Ann p'rd. The p'ties have brought Certificate from the Minister and Justices of Peace of their conformitie to ye orders and discipline of the Church of England, and yt they are no Subsedy men.

Willm Courser <i>A Shoemaker</i>	26
Geo: Wynde <i>A Husbandman</i>	37
Geo: Parker <i>A Carpenter</i>	23

---

xij<sup>o</sup> Maij, 1635. In the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Cooper, Mr. bound to New England: Theis vnder written names are to be transported p'r Certificate from ye Minister of Bennandin\* in Kent of their Conformatie to ye orders and discipline of ye Church of England.

John Borden	28	Jeremy Whitton	8
John Borden <i>xxor</i>	23	Mathew Borden	5
Nic <sup>o</sup> Morecock	14	Eliz: Borden	3
Bennet Morecock	16	Thomas Whitton	36
Marie Morecock	10	Samvell Baker	30

---

14 Maij, 1635. Theis vnder written are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in the Elizabeth and Ann, Roger Cooper Mr. The p'ties haue brought Certificatt from the Minister of the p'ish of their Conformatie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England.

Richard Sampson <i>A Tayler</i>	28	John Oldham	12
Tho: Alsopp	20	Tho: Oldham	10
Robt. Standy	22		

---

\* Benenden, in the Lathe of Scray, Rolverden Hundred.

xv<sup>o</sup> Junij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: imbarqued in the Abigall de Lo: Mr H. Hackwell: The p'tie having brought Certificate from the minister of Thisselworth\* of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England. He hath taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Dennis Geere	30	Anne Pancrust	16
Elizabeth Geere <i>rxor</i>	22	Eliz: Tusolie	55
Elizabeth Geere	3	Constant Wood	12
Sara Geere	2		

19 Junij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Abigall: Hackwell Mr the p'ties having brought Certificate from the minister of the p'ish of the little Minories of his conformitie and opinion of the descepline of the Church of England.

W <sup>m</sup> Tilly	28	Charles Jones	21
Robert Whiteman	20	Liddia Browne	16

Abord the James, Jo: May for N. England.

Tho: Ewer <i>Taylor</i>	40	Sara Beale	28
Sara Ewer	28	Elizabeth Newman	24
Elizabeth Ewer	4	Jo: Skudder	16
Tho: Ewer	1 $\frac{1}{2}$		

xx<sup>th</sup> June, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be imbarqued in the Abbigaill de Lo. Mr Hackwell, and boñd to New England, haue taken oathe of Allegiance and Supremacie and Conformitie to y<sup>e</sup> Ch<sup>h</sup> as p'adit from Two Justices of Peace and minister of St. Lawrence in Essex:

Henry Bullocke <i>husbandman</i>	40	Henry Bullocke	8
Susan Bullocke <i>his wife</i>	42	Mary Bullocke	6
Tho: Bullocke			2

More xx<sup>th</sup> 1635. In the Desire de Lond. Pearce, and boñd for New

\* *Thisselton* may be found mentioned in the Topographies of that time, but no *Thistleworth* or *Thesselworth*. *Thisselton* then, and *Thistleton* now, exist in Rutlandshire. But *Isleworth* in Middlesex was sometimes called *Thistleworth*.

Eng. p'r Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace and minister of All Saintes\* lionian in Northampton.

W <sup>m</sup> Hoeman <i>husbm:</i>	40	Hanna Hoeman	5 Children	8
Winifred Hoeman <i>his wife</i>	35	Jeremy Hoeman		6
Alice Ashbey <i>maid Servant</i>	20	Mary Hoeman		4
		Sarah Hoeman		2
		Abraham Hoeman		1

xx<sup>th</sup> June, 1635. In the Abbigall de Lond. Hackwell bñd for New England p'r Cert. frō of his Conformatie from Justices of Peace and minister Eaton Bray† in Com. Bedford.

Joh: Houghton      4 yrs old

7 July, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd: Mr Edmond Bostocke vrs. New England p'r Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace and ministers frō Dunstable in Com Bedfordshire :

Robert Longe <i>Inholder</i>	45	Anne	Children	10
Eliza: Longe <i>his wife</i>	30	Mary		9
Luce Mercer <i>A seruant</i>	18	Rebecca		8
Michell	20	Joh:		8
Sarra	18	Zachary		4
Robert	16	Joshua		3
Eliza	12			

xx<sup>th</sup> June, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd. Mr Pearce vrs New England p'r Cert. frō two Justices of Peace and minister of Towcester in Com Northampton :

Joh: Gould *husbandman*      25      Grace Gould *his wife*      25

xxij June, 1635. In the Abbigall de Loñd. Hackwell vers New England p'r Cert. frō minister of Craibroke in Kent.

\* There were numerous churches in Northamptonshire called All Saints, but none at any place bearing a name approaching to *Lionian*; and I am not able to make the record other than I have transcribed it.

† Near, and to the west of Dunstable.

Edw: White <i>husbm:</i>	42	Joh: Allen <i>husbm:</i>	30
Martha White <i>his wife</i>	39	Anne Allen <i>his wife</i>	30
Martha White	10	Cert. Herrnhill* in Kent.	
Mary White	8		

---

In the Abigall, p'r Cert. from Justice peace and minister of Stepney:—

Geo: Hadborne <i>Glover</i>	43	Joseph Borebancke	24
Anne Hadborne <i>his wife</i>	46	Joane Jorden	16
Rebecca Hadborne	10	<i>Servants to Geo: Hadborne.</i>	
Anna Hadborne	4		

---

22<sup>th</sup>. In the Desire de Lond Edw: Boswell vrs New England p'r Cert. from S<sup>r</sup> Henry Mildmaye and minister of Baddow in Essex:

Joh: Browne <i>Taylor</i>	27	Anne Leake	19
Tho: Hart	24		
Mary Denny	24		

---

26 Junij, 1635. In the Abigall, Robert Hackwell Mr to New England p'r Cert. from Northton Tho: Martin, maior, and 2 Justices.

Jo: Harbert <i>shoemaker</i>	23	4 <sup>th</sup> July Henry Somner	15
Richard Adams	29	Eliza: Somner	18
Suzan Adams	26		

---

17 Junij, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England, imbarqued in the Abigall, Robert Hackwell Mr p'r Cert. from the minister and Justices of Peace of their Conformatie, being no Subsedy men. They haue taken the oaths of Alleg: and Supremacy being all Husbandmen:

Ralph Wallis	40	Robert Merc	43
Ralph Roote	50	Samvell Merc	3
Jn <sup>o</sup> ffreman	35	Edmund Mañing	40
Walter Gutsall	34	Tho: Jones	40
Richard Graves	23	Geo: Drewrie	19

---

\* Am not quite sure I have spelled this name as the Clerk intended to spell it, but I am *quite* sure that he meant *Hearnehill*, as it should have been written in those days. But in these *degenerate* days it is written *Hernhill*—thus farther departing from what it took its name originally.

W <sup>m</sup> Marshall	40	Elizabeth Ellis	16
Thomas Knore	33	Ellin Jones	36
John Hollock	28	Isacke Jones	8
George Wallis	15	Hester Jones	6
Rebecca Price	14	Tho: Jones	3
Marie ffreeman	50	Sara Jones	3 mo.
Elizabeth Mere	30	Cesara Covell	15
Jo: ffreinan	9	Joan Wall	19
Sycillie ffreeman	4	W <sup>m</sup> Payne	15
Jo: West	11	Noel <sup>t</sup> Knore	29
Mary Moninges	30	Sara Knore	7
Mary Monninges	9	Robt Driver	8
Anna Monninges	6	John Mere	3 mo.
Michelaliell* Moñinges	3		

In the Abigail p'red: p'r Cert: from the minister of their Conformatie and from the Justices that they are no Subsedy men:

Christopher ffoster	32	John Rookeman	45
ffrancis ffoster <i>vxor</i>	25	Elizabeth Rookman	31
Rebecca ffoster	5	Jo: Rookman	9
Nathaniell ffoster	2	Hugh Burt	35
Jo: ffoster	1	Ann Burt	32
Edward Ireson	32	W <sup>m</sup> Bassett	9
W <sup>m</sup> Almond	34	Edward Burt	8
Mary Jones	30	Tho: ffreeman	24
Awdry Almond	32	W <sup>m</sup> Yates	14
Annis Almy	8	Elizabeth Ireson	27
Chri: Almie	3	Jo: ffox	35
John Strowde	15	Richard ffox	15
Edward Rainsford	26	Jo: Payne	14
Robt Sharp	20	Edmond ffreeman	45

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Blessing Jo: Leccester Mr. the p'ties having brought Cert. from the minister and Justices of their conformitie being no Subsedy men, tooke y<sup>e</sup> oaths of Alleg: and Supremacie:

\* Notwithstanding the strangeness of this name the MS. is perfectly plain. See another version of it in *Reg. i*, 132. See also *Reg. vii*, 273; *viii*, 75; *x*, 176.

† This christian name I read *Noel*; but it is impossible to be certain what it is. It may be the nick-name for Oliver. If so it is the earliest occnrence of its use known to me. The last letter was reformed, which is the cause of the indistinctness.

Willm Cope	26	Sara Robinson	13
Richard Cope	24	Nico: Robertson	30
Thomas King	21	Jo: Mory	19
Jo: Stockbridge	27	Charles Stucbridge	1
Robert Saiewell	30	James Saiewell	1
W <sup>m</sup> Brooke	20	Jo: Robinson	5
Gilbert Brooke	14	Ann Stockbridge	21
Nathaniell Byham	14	Suzan Saiewell	25
Jo: Wassell	10	Ann Vassall	42
W. Vassall	42	Suzan King	30
Rich: More	20	Judith Vassall	16
Robert Turner	24	Sara Tynkler	15
Eliza: Holly	30	ffra: Vassall	12
Ann Vassall	6	Thomazin Munson*	14
Margaret Vassall	2	Kat: Robinson	12
Mary Vassall	1	Mary Robinson	7
Elizabeth Robinson	32	Robt Onyon	26

29 Junij, 1635. Aboard the Abigail, Robt. Hackwell, Mr. for New England :

Joseph fludd <i>A Baker</i>	45	Joseph fludd	$\frac{1}{2}$
Jane fludd <i>wxor</i>	35	Edward Martin	19
Elizabeth fludd	9	Suzan Hathway	34
Obediah fludd	4		

vlti<sup>o</sup> Junii, 1635. Aboord the Abigail, Robert Hackwell Mr p'r Cert from the minister of Stepney p'ish of their conformitie : and that they are no Subsedy men.

Henry Collins <i>starch maker</i>	29	Joshua Griffith	25
Ann Collins <i>wxor</i>	30	Hugh Alley	27
Henry Collins	5	Mary Roote	15
Jo: Collins	3	Jo Coke	27
Margery	2	Geo: Burdin	24

In the Abigail p'rd p'r Cert from the minister and Justices according to order.

Edward ffountaine	28	Thankes Sheppard <i>wxor</i>	23
Ralph Sheppard	29	Sara Shepperd <i>daughter</i>	2

\* Plainly as I have transcribed it.

Primo die Julij, 1635. In the Abigail p'red.

Ann Gillam	28	John Cooke <i>servant</i>	17
Ben: Gillam <i>sonn</i>	1	Edward Belcher <i>servant</i>	8
Thomas Branc <i>husbandm:</i>	40	Ann Williams	10
Tho: Launder	22	Philip Drinker	39
William Potter <i>husb:</i>	27	Elizabeth Drinker <i>xxor</i>	32
francis Potter <i>xxor</i>	26	Edward Drinker	13
Joseph Potter	<i>weeks</i> 20	Jo: Drinker	8
Rich Carr	29	Margt: Tucker	23
W <sup>m</sup> King	28	Ellner Hillman	33
George Rum*	25	Jo: Terry	32
Jo: Stantley	34	Jo: Emerson	20
James Dodd	16	Rich Woodman	9
Mathew Abdy	15	Elizab: ffreeman	12
Edward ffreeman <i>husb</i>	34	Alice ffreeman	17
Elizabeth ffreeman <i>xxor</i>	35	Hugh Burt	15
Edward ffreeman	15	Annis Alcock	18
John ffreeman	8	Tho: Thomson	18
Jo: Jones	15		

Secundo die Julij. In the Abigail p'rd p'r Certificate from ye minister of Shoreditch p'ish and Stepney p'ish bound to New England.

John Deyking	28	Alice Steeuens	22
Jesper Arnold	40	Magaret Devocion	9
Alice Deyking	30	Ruth Bushell	23
Ann Arnold	39		

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Defence, Tho: Bostock Mr the p'tie hath brought testimony from the Justices of Peace and ministers in Cambridge of his conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England: He hath taken ye oaths of Alleg: and Suprein:

Adam Mott <i>A Taylor</i>	39	Jo: Mott	} children {	14
Sarah Mott <i>xxor</i>	31	Adam Mott		
Henry Steevens <i>mason</i>	24	Jonathan Mott		
John Sheppard <i>Husbm:</i>	36	Elizabeth Mott		
Margaret Sheppard	31	Mary Mott		
Tho: Sheppard	<i>mo</i> 3			

\* So the MS., and not *Ram.*

In the Defence p'r'd Tho: Bostock M<sup>r</sup> for New England p'r Cert: from  
the minister of ffenchurch of his conformitie, &c.

Tho: Boylson\* 20

4th July, 1635. In the Abbigall de Lo: p'r Cert. from the minister and Justices of peace of St Ollives Southwark:

Ralph Mason <i>Joyner</i>	35	Richard Mason	} <i>children</i> {	5
Anne Mason <i>his wife</i>	35	Samuell Mason		3
		Susan Mason		1

In the Defence p'rd.

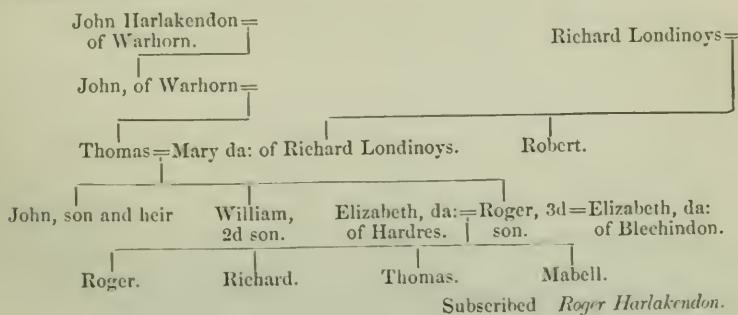
Elizabeth ffrench	30	ffrancis ffrench	10
Elizabeth ffrench	6	Jo: ffrench	mo 5
Marie ffrench	2½		

ijij July, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd. Mr Thomas Bostocke, vrs  
New England p'r Cert: from the minister and Justices of peace of his  
Conformatie to ye Govmt. of Church of Eng<sup>ld</sup> and no Subsedy man.

Roger Harlakenden	23	toke oathe of Allegiance and Supremacie.
Eliza Harlakenden	his wife	18 Mable Harlakenden his sister 21
Anne Wood	23	
Samuell Shepherd	22	
Joseph Cocke	27	
Geo: Cocke	25	

\* There will be found a pedigree of Boylston in the Hist. and Antiqs. of Boston, p. 726.

† In the *Visitation of Kent*, 1574, *Additional MSS. (B. M.) Vol. 5532, p. 58 b*, is the following pedigree:—



6<sup>th</sup> July. In the Defence de Loñd Mr Tho: Bostocke vrs. New England.

Joh: Jackson *wholesale man in Burchen Lane* 30

P'r Cert. from Sr Geo: Whitmore\* and minister of ye p'ish.

x<sup>o</sup> July, 1635. In the Abigail, Richard Hackwell Mr p'r Cert: from the minister and Justice of Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England and that he is no Subsedy man.

John Wynthropp	27	Tho: Goad	15
Elizabeth Wynthropp	19	Elizabeth Epps	13
Deane Wynthropp	11	Mary Lyne	6

In the Defence p'rd p'r Cert from the Justices and minister of his conformitie in the Church of England :

James ffitch <i>A Taylor</i>	30	Abigail ffitch <i>vxor</i>	24
------------------------------	----	----------------------------	----

xj<sup>o</sup> Die July, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Defence of London, Edward Bostock M'r p'r certificate of his conformitie in Religion and that he is no Subsedy man.

Richard Perk <i>a miller</i>	33	Isabell Perk	7
Margery Perk	40	Elizabeth Perk	4
Henry Duhurst	35		

14 July, 1635. In the Defence de Loñd. Mr Edmond Bostocke vrs New England p'r Cert. from the minister :

Robert Hill <i>servant to Mr Craddock</i>	20
---	----

xvij<sup>o</sup> July, 1635. Theis vnderwritten names to be transported to New England in the Pide Cowe p'r Cert: from the minister of his conformitie and from Sr Edward Spencer resident neere Branford that he is no Subsedy man: hath taken the oathes of Alleg: and Suprem.

William Harrison	55	W <sup>m</sup> Baldin	9
Jo <sup>h</sup> Baldin	13		

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to N. England im-

\* The same spelt *Whittmor* in a previous page.

barqued in the defence p'red. p'r Cert: from the ministers and Justices of their conformitie and yt they are no Subsedy men :

Sara Jones	34	Mary Hubbard	20
Sara Jones	15	Robert Colburne	28
Jo: Jones	11	Edward Colborne	17
Ruth Jones	7	Dorothie Adams	24
Theophilus Jones	3	francis Nutbrowne	16
Rebecca Jones	2	W <sup>m</sup> Williamson	25
Eliz: Jones	$\frac{1}{2}$	Marie Williamson	23
Tho: Donn	25	Luce Merceer	19
Suzanna ffarebrother	25	Jo: ffitch	14
Eliza ffennick	25	Penelope Darno	29
W <sup>m</sup> Sawkynn	25	Martha Banes	20
W. Hubbard <i>Husb:</i>	40	Jasper Gonn	29
Judith Hubbard	25	Ann Gonn	25
John Hubbard	15	ffebé Maulder	7
W <sup>m</sup> Hubbard	13	Sym: Roger	20
W <sup>m</sup> Read	48	Jo: Jenkynn	26
Mabell Read	30	Robert Keyne	40
George Read	6	Eliz. Steere	18
Ralph Read	5	Sarah Knight	50
Justice Read	mo. 18	Ann Keyne	38
Dorothie Knight	30	Ben: Keyne	16
Nathaniell Hubbard	6	Jo: Burtes	29
Richard Hubbard	4	Mary Bentley	20
Martha Hubbard	22		

13 July, 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the James, Jn<sup>o</sup> May M<sup>r</sup> for N: E: p'r Cert: from the minister of their conformity in Religion and that they are no Subsedy men.

W <sup>m</sup> Ballard <i>husb:</i>	32	Rich. Terry	17
Elizabeth Ballard	26	Tho: Marshall	22
Hester Ballard	2	W <sup>m</sup> Hooper	18
Jo: Ballard	1	Edmond Johnson	23
Alice Jones	26	Samvel Bennet	24
Eliza Goffe	26	Rich Palmer	29
Edmond Bridges*	23	Anto Bessy	26
Michell Milner	23	Edw: Gardner	25
Tho: Terry	28	W <sup>m</sup> Colbron	16
Robert Terry	25	Henry Bull	25

\* See Pedigree in New England Hist. and Gen. Register, viii, 252.

Salomon Martin	16	Nic. Goodhue <i>clothworker</i>	60
W <sup>m</sup> Hill <i>wheele write</i>	70	Jane Goodhue	58
Nic <sup>o</sup> Buttry	33	John Johnson	26
Martha Buttry	28	Suzan Johnson	24
Grace Buttry	1	Eliza: Johnson	2
Jo: Hart <i>shoemaker</i>	40	Tho: Johnson	<i>mo</i> 18
Mary Hart	31	Ralph ffarman <i>Barber</i>	32
Henry Tybbot <i>shoemaker</i>	39	Alice ffarman	28
Elizabeth Tybott	39	Mary ffarman	7
Jeremy Tybott	4	Tho ffarman	4
Samvell Tybbot	2	Ralph ffarman	2
Remembrance Tybott	28		

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the Blessing, John Lester Mr. the p'ties have brought Cert: from the ministers and Justices of their conformitie in Religion and that they are no Subsedy men.

Jo: Jackson <i>Fisherman</i>	40	Mary Sprall	20
Margaret Jackson	36	Rich. Hallingworth	40
John Jackson	2	Suzan Hallingworth	30
Jo: Manifold	17	Christian Hunter	20
John Burules	26	Eliz: Hunter	18
Jo: ffitch	14	Tho: Hunter	14
Nic <sup>o</sup> Long	19	W <sup>m</sup> Hunter	11
Christian Buck	26	W <sup>m</sup> Hollingworth	7
Barnable Davies	36	Ric <sup>h</sup> Hallingworth	4
Suzan Daues	16	Suzan Hallingworth	2
Robert Lewes	28	Eliz: Hallingworth	3
Eliz: Lewes	22	Tho: Trentum	14
Edward Ingram	18	Tho: Bigges	13
Henry Beck	18	Jo: Brigges	20
Jo: Hathoway	18	Robt. Lewes*	28
Richard Sexton	14	Eliz: Lewes*	22
Mary Hubbard	24		

Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Love, Joseph Young Mr.

Willm Cherrall <i>Baker</i>	26	Jo: Harman	12
Vrsula Cherrall	40	ffrancis Harman	43

\* It is not probable that there were two Lewises named *Robert*, and two named *Eliz:* of ages 28 and 22 respectively, but such is the Record.

Sara Harman	10	Willm Browne <i>Fisherman</i>	26
Walter Parker	18	Mary Browne	26

---

23 July. Theis vnder written name is to be transportd to New England imbarqued in the Pide Cowe Mr Ashley the p'ty hath brought Certificate of his conformitie in Religion and Attestacon from the Justices that he is no Subsedy man :

Robert Bills <i>Husb:</i>	32
---------------------------	----

---

28 July, 1635. Theis p'sons herevnder expressed are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Hopewell of London, Tho: Babb, M<sup>r</sup> p'r Certificate from the minister of St Giles, Cripplegate, that they are conformable to the Church of England. The men have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Thomas Tredwell <i>A Smith</i>	30	Tho: Blackly	20
Mary Tredwell	30	Tho: Tredwell	1

---

xj<sup>th</sup> Aug<sup>d</sup> 1635. In the Batcheler de Lo: Mr Tho: Webb vers New England :

Lyon Gardner	36	Eliza: Coles* <i>their maid sert.</i>	23
Mary Gardner <i>his wife</i>	34	W <sup>m</sup> Jope	40

Who are to passe to new England, haue brought Cert: of their Conformitie.

21 Aug <sup>d</sup> 1635. In the Hopewell de Lo: Mr Babb vrs New England :	
Henry Maudsley	24

Hath brought Cert. from the minister of his Conformitie hath taken the oathe of Allegiance.

xj<sup>o</sup> Sept: 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Hopewell p'r Cert: from the ministers and Justices of their conformitie in Religion to o<sup>r</sup> Church of England :

\* The MS. cannot be mistaken.

and yt they are no Subsedy men. They have taken y<sup>e</sup> oaths of Alleg: and Suprem:

W <sup>m</sup> Wood <i>Husb:</i>	27	Isack Heath <i>Harms*</i> <i>maker</i>	50
Elizabeth Wood	24	Elizabeth Heath	40
Jo: Wood	46	Elizabeth Heath	5
Robert Chambers	13	Martha Heath	30
Tho Jn <sup>son</sup>	25	W <sup>m</sup> Lyon	14
Marie Hubbard	24	Grace Stokes	20
Jo: Kerbie	12	Katherin Hull	23
Jo: Thomas	14	Mary Clark	16
Isack Robinson	15	Jo: Marshall	14
Ann Williamson	18	Joan Grave	30
Jo: Weekes <i>Tanner</i>	26	Mary Grave	26
Marie Weekes	28	Joan Clevin	18
Anna Weekes	1	Edmond Chippfield	20
Suzan Withie	18	Marg With	62
Robert Baylie	23	Tho: Bull	25
Marie Withie	16	Joseph Miller	15
Samvel Younglove	30	Jo: Prier	15
Margaret Younglove	28	Richard Hutley	15
Samvel Younglove	1	Daniell Pryer	13
Andrew Hulls	29.	Robert Edwardes	22
Anthony ffreeman	22	Robert Edye	25
Twiford West	19	Walter LLoyd	27
Roger Toothaker	23	Ellin Leaves	17
Margaret Toothaker	28	Alice Alboñ	25
Roger Toothaker	1	Barbary Röfe	20
Robert Withie	20	Jo: fforten	14
Henrie Ticknall	15	Gabriell Reld†	18

xix Sept. 1635. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England imbarqued in the Truelove, Jo: Gibbs, Mr the men have taken the oathes of Alleg: and Suprem:

Thomas Burcherd <i>laboring</i>		Elizabeth Burchard	13
<i>man</i>	40	Marie Burchard	12
Mary Burchard	38	Sara Burchard	9

\* Probably *arms maker*. The MS. is clear as I have copied it. It was not uncommon in those days for English people to add the *h* to such words in writing, as many do yet in talking, as *hit* for *it*, &c.

† Possibly Rele. If so the final *e* is rather tall.

Suzan Burchard	8	Obediah Hawes	mo 6
Jo: Burchard	7	Ralph Ellwood	28
Ann Burchard	mo 18	Geo: Tayler	31
Peter Place	20	Elizabeth Jenkins	27
W <sup>m</sup> Beeresto	23	W <sup>m</sup> Preston	41
Geo: Beeresto	21	Marie Preston	34
Edward Howe <i>husbandm:</i>	60	W <sup>m</sup> Bentley	47
Elizabeth Howe	50	Alice Bentley	15
Jeremie Howe	21	Margaret Killinghall	20
Sara Howe	12	Jo: Bentley	17
Ephraim Howe	9	Tho: Stockton	21
Isacke Howe	7	Geo: Morrey	23
W <sup>m</sup> Howe	6	Richard Swayne	34
Jo: Sedgwick	24	Sarah Haile	11
Jeremy Blackwell	18	Samvel Grover	16
Lester Gunter	13	Eliz: Preston	11
Zacharia Whitman	40	Sara Preston	8
Sara Whitman	25	Marie Preston	6
Zacha: Whitman	24	Jo: Preston	3
Rabeccea ffenner	25	W <sup>m</sup> Joes*	28
Tho: Tibbaldes	20	Robert Browne	24
Thomas Sterte	15	Tho: Blower	50
Jo: Streme	14	Edward Jeofferies	24
Ralph Tomkins <i>Husb:</i>	50	John Done	16
Kat: Tomkins <i>wxor</i>	58	Roger Broome	17
Elizabeth Tomkins	18	Dorothie Lowe	13
Marie Tomkins	14	Jo: Simpson	30
Samvel Tomkins	22	Tho: Brighton	31
Richard Hawes	29	Tho: Rumball	22
Ann Hawes	26	Edward Parrie	24
Anna Hawes	21	Jane Walston	19

A small parchment volume (also in the Rolls Office) labelled on the cover "T G'27.979 A D 1637—13 Car. I" is occupied with a record of persons "desirous to pass beyond seas." Its upper right hand corner has been destroyed, by which much of the record is gone. It consists of but sixteen written leaves, and much the greatest portion of them is taken up with the names of persons going into Holland. It was originally

\* *Joes* or *Joes*. I cannot torture it into *Ives*.

a beautiful document, all in a splendid hand. What is not destroyed of the title of the volume is

“ A Register of the - - - - -  
of such persons a - - - - -  
and vpwards and haue - - - - -  
to passe into forraigne partes - - - - -  
March 1637 to the 29<sup>th</sup> day of Septe - -  
by vertu of a commission granted to  
Mr Thomas Mayhew gentleman.”

The above extract will convey some notion of the extent of the injury which the book has received, from fire, acid or rats; probably acid.

The first entry is as follows:—

“ March 28, 1637. The Examenaion of Edmund Knappe: borne in great Killingham and there dewling, gent. aged 25 yeares, is desirous to passe into holland to sarue the States.”

I will note only a few others not going to New England.

WRIGHT.—Isacke, to go to layden in holland, there to inhabit. He was of Norwich in Norfolk, was born there, but his age the acid has destroyed. He was a single man.

PAGE.—Anne, wife of Robart Page to go to holland to see her friends and to return.

ROBENSON.—John, of Rye in Suffolk, aged 22, tayler, to pass to Rotterdam to seek of his trade and to retorne.

BROWNE.—John, borne in Norwich, gent. aged 55 trailes into the Lowe Cuntres as Post for Letters and other wyes and retornes as his byssenes p'mts.

About four pages are filled with similar entries, and then comes the following:—

“ These people went to New England with William Andrews of Ipswich, Mr of the John and Dorethay of Ipswich, and with William Andrewes his Sone Mr of the Rose of Yarmouth.

“ Aprill 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of John Baker borne in Norwich in Norffolcke, Grocar aged 39 yeres, and Elizabeth his wife aged 31 yeares with 3 Children, Elizabeth, John and Thomas, and 4 Saruants,

Marey Alxarson, aged 24 yeares, Anne Alxarson, aged 20 yeares, Bridgett Boulle aged 32 yeares and Samuell Arres aged 14 yeares ar all desiroues to goe for Charles Towne in New England ther to inhabitt and remaine.

“ Aprill 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Nicho: Busbie of Norwich in Norff. weauer, aged 50 yeares and Bridgett his wife aged 53 yeares with 4 children, Nicho : John : Abraham : and Sarath : are desirous to goe to boston in New England to inhabit.

“ Aprill 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Michill Metcalfe of Norwich, Dornix,\* weauear, aged 45 yeares and Sarrath his wif, aged 39 yeares with 8 Children, Michill : Thomas : Marey : Sarrah : Elizabeth : Martha : Joane : and Rebecca : and his Saruant Thomas Comberbach, aged 16 yeares, are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabit.

“ Aprill 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of John Pers of Norwich in Norff. weauear aged 49 yeares and Elizabeth his wife aged 36 yeares with 4 children, John : Barbre : Elizabeth and Judeth, and one seruant, John Gedney, aged 19 yeres, are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabit.

“ April 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of William Ludken of Norwich in Norff. Locksmith, ther borne, aged 33 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 34 yeares, with one child and one Servant, Thomas Homes, are desirous to goe to Bostone in Newe England, there to inhabit and remaine.”

The two next entries are partly gone.

“ - - - - - of Norwich in Norff. cordwaynar, aged 28 years and - - - - - with 4 children, Samuel, John, Elizabeth, and Debra, - - - - - aged 18 yeres, and Anne Williams, aged 15 yeres - - - - - England to Inhabitt.

“ - ncis Lawes, born in Norwich in Norff. and thar liuing, weauer, aged - - - idda his wife aged 49 yeares with one child Marey and 2 seruants, Samuell Lineorne aged 18 yeares and Anne Smith, aged 19 yeares ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabit.

“ - - - - The examinaction of William Nickerson of Norwich in Norff. weauear aged 33 yeares and Anne his wife aged 28 yeares with 4

---

\* *Dornick*, a kind of stuff used for curtains, carpets and hangings, so called from *Doornick*, or *Tournay*, a city in Flanders, where it was first made.—PHILLIPS AND KERSEY.—*Dornix*.—BAILEY.—*Dornock*.—OGILVIE.

children, Nicho, Robartt, Elizabeth and Anne; ar desirous to goe to Bostone in New England ther to Inhabit.

Aprill the 8<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Samuell Dix of Norwich in Norff. Joynar aged 43 yeares and Ioane his wife aged 38 yeares with 2 children Presella and Abegell, and 2 Saruantes William Storey and Daniell Linsey, the one aged 23 the other 18 yeares; ar all desirous to pass to Boston in New England there to Inhabit.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Henry Skerry of Great Yarmouth in the County of Norff. Cordwaynar, aged 31 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 25 yeares, with one child Henry, and one Aprentice, Edmund Towne aged 18 yeares, ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of John Moulton of Ormsby\* in Norff. husbandman, aged 38 yeares and Anne his wife, aged 38 yeares, with 5 children, Henry, Merey, Anne, Jane and Bridgett, and 2 Saruants, Adam Gooddens, aged 20 yeres, and Allis Eden aged 18 yers; ar all desirous to passe to New England, there to inhabitt, and abide.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Marey Moulton of Ormsby in Norff. Wydow aged 30 yeares and 2 Saruants; John Maston, aged 20 yeares and Merrean Moulton aged 23 yeares are desirous to go to New England to inhabitt and dwell.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Richard Caruear of Skratby† in the County of Norff. husbandman, aged 60 yeares, and Grace his wife aged 40 yeares, with 2 children, Elizabeth, aged 18 yeares and Susanna aged 18 yeares, being twynes, mor 3 Saruants, Isacke Hartt, aged 22 yeares, and Thomas Flege aged 21 yeares, and one Marable Vnderwood a mayd seruant, aged 20 yeares, goes all for New England to Inhabett and Remayne.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Ruth Moulton of Ormsby in Norff. Singlewoman aged 20 yeares, is desirous to passe for New England there to Inhabit and dwell.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Robertt Page of Ormsby in Norff. husbandman, aged 33 yeares and Lucca his wife aged 30 yeares, with 3 children, Frances, Margrett, and Susanna, and 2 Saruants, William

\* In the vicinity of Norwich.

† Probably *Scratley*, now *Scratley*, a part of Ormsby.

Moulton and Anne Wadd; the one aged 20 yeares the other 15 yeares, and are all desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt and Remaine.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Henrey Dowe of Ormsby in Norff. husbandman aged 29 yeares, and Joane his wife aged 30 yeares, with 4 children and one Saruant Anne Maning, aged 17 yeares, are desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Robertt Singleman, is desirous to passe

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Ellin Robenson of - - - - - desirous to passe into New England ther to - - - - -

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of William Williaimes of great Yarmouth - - - - - 40 yeares and Alles his wife aged 38 yeares with 2 children - - - - - ar desirous to goe for New England to inhabitt.

Aprill the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637: The examinaction of Elizabeth Williaimes of Yarmouth in Norff. Single woman aged 31 yeares, is desirous to passe into New England ther to inhabitt and Remaine.

Aprill the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Kathren Rabey of Yarmouth, a Wattermans wydow, aged 68 yeares, is desirous to passe into New England there to remain with her Sone.

Aprill the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Richard Leeds of great Yarmouth, marrinar, aged 32 yeares, and Joane his wife aged 23 yeares with one child are desirous to passe for New England and there to inhabitt and dwell.

Aprill the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Henry Smith of Newbucknam\* husbandman, aged 30 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 34 yeares with 2 children, John and Sethe ar desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt.

Aprill 13<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of John Ropear of New Bucknam, Carpenter aged 26 yeares and Alles his wife aged 23 yeares, with 2 children, Alles and Elizabeth, are desirous to goe for New England, there to Remaine.

[Then William Lambard and Samuell Clarke wanted to go to Holland, and so a large number of others; the record of which occupies some eight pages. John Eyre of Norwich, grocar aged 40 wanted only to go

---

\* This name will be found in late Topographical works under *Buckingham New.*

and see the country and if he liked, to stay; otherwise he would come back in 3 months. Simond Sewell of Carlton Rod in Norf. aged 30, wanted to go to Holland only to see his friends, and to return in 3 months. Thomas Browne of Carlton in Suff. aged 18, to go to Layden to see an "onckell" and to return in three months. Robertt Chapman of Norwich "weauear" aged 37, to go to Holland to see the country, &c. &c.]

---

These people went to New England with William Goose, Mr of the Marey Anne of Yarmouth.

[*Date gone.*] The examinaction of Thomas Paine\* of Wrentom in Suffolcke weauear aged 50 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 53 yeares with 6 children, Thomas, John, Marey, Elizabeth, Dorethey and Sarah are desirous to goe for Salem in New England to inhabitt.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Margrett Neaue of great Yarmouth in Norff. wydow, aged 58 yeres, and Rachell Dixson—her grand child is desirous to passe into New England to inhabit.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Beniemen Cooper of Bramton in Suffolek husbandman aged 50 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 48 yeares with 5 children, Lawrence, Marey, Rebecca, Beniemen and Frances Fillingham his sone in Lawe aged 32 yeares, allso his sister aged 48 yeares, and 2 seruants, John Kilin and ffcleaman Dickerson, are all desirous to goe for Salem in New England and there to inhabitt.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Abraham Toppam of Yarmouth Cooper, aged 31 yeares and Susanna his wife aged 30 yeares with 2 children, Petter and Elizabeth, and one mayd saruant, Anne Goodin aged 18 yeares are desirous to passe to New England to inhabitt.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of William Thomas of Great Comberton in Worcestershire, husbandman, Singleman, aged 26 yeares is desirous to passe to Exerden in New England to inhabitt.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of John Thurston of Wrentom in Suff. Carpenter, aged 30 yeares and Margrett his wife aged 32 yeares, with 2 children, Thomas, and John, ar desirous to passe to New England to inhabett.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Luce Poyett of Norwich, spinster, aged 23 yeares is desirous to pass into new England and there to Remaine.

---

\* See N. Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg., vol. v, p. 331.

May the 10<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of John Borowe of Yarmouth, Cooper, aged 28 yeares, and Anne his wife aged 40 yeares is desirous to passe to Salam in new England, there to inhabitt.

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of William Gault of Yarmouth, Cordwaynar, Singlemman, aged 29 yeares, is desirous to passe to new England and there to remayne.

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Joane Ames of Yarmouth, Wydow, aged 50 years, with 3 children, Ruth, aged 18 yeares, William and John; are desirous to passe for new England and there to inhabitt and Remaine.

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Augusten C - - - - -  
Alles his wife aged 40 yeares - - - - -  
desirous to goe to Salam in New E - - - - -

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of John Darrell of - - - - -  
passe into Salam in New England and there - - - - -

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of John Gedney of Norwich in Norff. - - - - - to passe for New England with his wife Sarah aged 25 yeares - - - - - Lediah, Hanah and John; mor 2 Seruants; William Walker aged - - - - - Burges aged 26 yeares are desirous to passe for Salam.

May the 11<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Samuell Aiers\* of Norwch an apintes, aged 15 yeares ar desirous to passe into New England to his Mr John Baker, as he had apointed him.

The examinaction of John Younge of St Margretts, Suff. minister, aged 35 yeares and Joan his wife aged 34 yeares with 6 children, John, Tho: Anne, Rachell, Marey, and Josueph, ar desirous to passe for Salam in New England to inhabitt.

[*Against the above entry, in the place of the date is written:—*] This man was forbyden passage by the Commissons and went not from Yarmouth.

May the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Samuell Grenfild of Norwich, weauear, aged 27 yeares and Barbrey his wife aged 35 yeares with two children; Marey, and Barbrey, and John Teed, his seruant, aged 19 yeares, ar all desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt.

May the 12<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinaction of Thomas Joanes of Elzing in

---

\* Nearly obliterated in the original, but I feel quite sure it is *Aiers*.

Norff. Buchar, Singleman, ageed 25 yeres, is desirous to passe into New England and there to Remaine.

May the 13<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of Thomas Olluer of Norwich Calinder, ageed 36 yeares and Marey his wife ageed 34 yeares, with 2 children, Tho: and John, and 2 seruants, Thomas Doged, aged 30 yeares, and Marey Sape, ageed 12 yeares, ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabett.

May the 15<sup>th</sup> 1637. The examinacion of William Cockram, of Southould in Suff. marinar, ageed 28 yeaers, and Christen his wife, ageed 26 yeaers, with 2 children and 2 Seruantes desirous to passe to new england to inhabitt.

[Then succeeds a list for Holland, &c. Thomas Walter of Norwich, Cordwaynar, aged 30, to go to Rotterdam to see some friends, to be gone 3 months. Anne Thompson and her dau. Bridgett, to go to Holland to see friends, for 2 months. Anne Thompson was the wife of John, and of the age of 60. They were of Yarmouth. Geo: Bartton of Wollerbe in Lincolnshire was allowed 2 months, to go to Holland " to parfett some acountes." His age 41. "Joseph Hayward of Norwich, dorinx weaucar, aged 29," his wf. Sussanna, 26, and servant, Ester Brown, 21, to go to Rotterdam to inhabet. Elizabeth Fowlson, wf. of Tho. Fowlsome, of Norwich, aged 27, to go to Newport in Flanders, and Bombake" to "seeck menes whych is left[?] her by a kinsman. Henry Ward of Wortwell in Norff. aged 19, to goe ouer Sarue the Stattes." Christopher Hatton of Norwich a pot sellers of carthen Vessells borne in Bradish in Norff. ageed about 36 yeaeres" to pass to Holland to buy commodities, and to return in a month. 17 May, 1623. John Checklie, aged xx yeaers, intending to passe over to Rotterdam to serve as a souldier hath tendred and taken the oath of allegiance, &c. &c. At the end of the entries is the Signature " Henry Hill Deputy for Mr Thomas Mayhew, Gentleman."]

The following Lists of New England Emigrants are from Her Majesty's State Paper Office. They cannot be referred to by volumes at present, as the papers, among which they are, are undergoing a re-arrangement; a condition which usually precludes examinations. But through the kindness of MR. SAINSBURY, under whose supervision they are being arranged and calendered, I have been indulged with the privilege of examinations, and allowed to make copies.]

IPSWICH.—A note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping in the Elizabeth of Ipswich Mr Williā Andrews bound for new Eng Land the last of Aprill, 1634.

John Sherman	aged yeeres 20	Robert Sherin	32
Joseph Mosse	24	Humphry Bradstreet	40
Richard Woodward	45	Bridgett [Bradstreet] <i>his wife</i>	30
Rose [Woodward]* <i>his wife</i>	50	Henery Glouer	24
Edmond Lewis	33	William Blomfield	30
Mary [Lewis] <i>his wife</i>	32	Sarah [Blomfield] <i>his wife</i>	25
John Spring	45	Robert Day	30
Elinor [Spring] <i>his wife</i>	46	Mary [Day] <i>his wife</i>	28
Thurston Raynor	40	Sarah Reynolds	20
Elizabeth [Raynor] <i>his wife</i>	36	Robert Goodall	30
Thomas Skott	40	Katherin [Goodall] <i>his wife</i>	28
Elizabeth [Skott] <i>his wife</i>	40	Samuell Smithe	32
Henery Kemball	44	Elizabeth [Smithe] <i>his wife</i>	32
Susan [Kemball] <i>his wife</i>	35	Thomas Hastings	29
Richard Kemball	39	Susan [Hastings] <i>his wife</i>	34
Vrsula [Kemball] <i>his wife</i>		Susan Munson	25
Isaacke Mixer	31	Martin Vnderwood	38
Sarah [Mixer] <i>his wife</i>	33	Martha [Vnderwood] <i>his wife</i>	31
Martha Scott	60	Henery Gouldson	43
George Munninge	37	Anne [Gouldson] <i>his wife</i>	45
Elizabeth [Munninge] <i>his wife</i>	41	Anne Gouldston	18
John Bernard	30	William Cutting	26
Phebe [Bernard] <i>his wife</i>	27	John Palmer	24
Thomas Kilborne	24	Danyell Pierce	23
Elizabeth [Kilborne] <i>his wife</i>	20	John Clearke	22
John Crosse	50	John ffirmin	46
Anne [Crosse] <i>his wife</i>	38	Rebecca Isaacke	36
		Anne Dorifall	24

These p'sons aboue named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy, at his Ma'ts Custome house in Ipswich before vs his Ma'ties Officers according to the order of the Lords and others of his Ma'ts most Hono<sup>ble</sup> Priuy Councell: This xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634.

Ipswich Custome House

Phil. Browne

p'r Custor.

Tho Clere, Sec

Edw: Man

Compt.

\* For the sake of uniformity I have added the surnames of wives. I may have omitted the brackets in some cases. If so, it can lead to no error.

IPSWICH.—A Note of all the names and ages of all those which did not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in or Port. In the Elizabeth of Ipswich Mr Williā Andrewes bound for new England the last of Aprill 1634.

Ed: Lewis	{ John Lewis	aged 3 yeceres
	{ Thomas Lewis	3 quarters
Rich: Woodward	{ George Woodward	13
	{ John Woodward	13
	{ Mary Spring	11
John Spring	{ Henry Spring	6
	{ John Spring	4
	{ William Spring	3 quarters
	{ Thurston Rayner	13
	{ Joseph Raynor	11
	{ Elizabeth Raynor	9
Thurston Raynor	{ Sarah Raynor	7
	{ Lidia Raynor	1
	{ Edward Raynor	10
	{ Elizabeth Kemball	13
	{ Elizabeth Scott	9
Tho: Scott	{ Abigail Scott	7
	{ Thomas Scott	6
	{ Isaac Mixer	4
Hen: Kemball	{ Elizabeth Kemball	4
	{ Susan Kemball	1 and halfe
	{ Richard Cutting	11
	{ Henry Kemball	15
	{ Richard Kemball	11
	{ Mary Kemball	9
Rich: Kemball	{ Martha Kemball	5
	{ John Kemball	3
	{ Thomas Kemball	1
	{ John Lauericke	15
Geo: Munnings	{ Eliz: Munnings	12
	{ Abigail Munnings	7
Jno: Bernard	{ John Bernard	2
	{ Samuell Bernard	1
	{ Tho: King	15
Humph: Bradstreet	{ Anna Bradstreet	9
	{ John Bradstreet	3
	{ Martha Bradstreet	2
	{ Mary Bradstreet	1
Willi: Bloomfield	{ Sarah Bloomfield	1

Sam: Smith	{	Samuell Smith	9
		Mary Smith	4
		Eliz: Smith	7
		Phillip Smith	1
		Mary Goodale	4
Robt: Goodale	{	Abraham Goodale	2
		Isaaeke Goodale	half a yeere
Hen: Gouldson		Mary Gouldson	15
		Ipswich Customhouse this xij <sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634.	
Phil: Browne		Tho: Clerc, Sec.	
p'r Custer.		Edw: Man	
		Compt.	

IPSWICH.—A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping In the ffranceis of Ipswich, Mr John Cutting bound for new England the last of Aprill, 1634.

John Beetes aged	yeeres 40	Robert Pease	27
William Haulton	23	Hugh Mason	28
Nicholas Jennings	22	Hester [Mason] <i>his wife</i>	22
William Westwoode	28	Rowland Stebing	40
Bridgett [Westwoode] <i>his wife</i>	32	Sarah [Stebing] <i>his wife</i>	43
Cleare Drap	30	Thomas Sherwood	48
Robert Rose	40	Alice [Sherwood] <i>his wife</i>	47
Margery [Rose] <i>his wife</i>	40	Thomas King	19
John Bernard	36	John Mapes	21
Mary [Bernard] <i>his wife</i>	38	Mary Blosse	40
William ffrebourne	40	Robert Cooe	38
Mary [ffrebourne] <i>his wife</i>	33	Anna [Cooe] <i>his wife</i>	43
Anthony White	27	Mary Onge	27
Edward Bugbye	40	Thomas Boyden	21
Rebecca [Bugbyc] <i>his wife</i>	32	Richard Wattlin	28
Abraham Newell	50	John Lyuermore	28
ffrancis [Newell] <i>his wife</i>	40	Richard Pepy	27
Just Houlding	23	Mary [Pepy]	30
John Pease	27	Richard Houlding	25
Robert Winge	60	Judeth Garnett	26
Judith [Winge] <i>his wife</i>	43	Eliz: Hamond	47
John Greene	27	Thurston Clearke	44

These p'sons aboue named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy at his Ma'ties Custome house in Ips<sup>wch</sup> before vs his Ma'ties Officers

according to the order of the Lords and others of his Ma'ties most hono<sup>ble</sup>  
Priuy Councell the xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634.

Ipswich Custome house

Tho: Clerc, Sec.

Phil: Browne

Edw: Mann Compt.

p'r Custr.

IPSWICH.—A Note of all the names and ages of all those which Did not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in our Port In the ffrancis of Ipswich Mr John Cutting: bound for new England the last of Aprill, 1634.

Will: Westwood	{ John Lea	13
	{ Grace Newell	13
	{ John Rose	15
	{ Robert Rose	15
	{ Eliz: Rose	13
	{ Mary Rose	11
Robt: Rose	{ Samuell Rose	9
	{ Sarah Rose	7
	{ Danyell Rose	3
	{ Darcas Rose	2
	{ Mary ffreebourne	7
Will: ffreebourn	{ Sarah ffreebourne	2
	{ John Aldburgh	14
Jn <sup>o</sup> : Bernard	{ ffayth Newell	14
	{ Henry Haward	7
Abraha: Newell	{ Abraham Newell	8
	{ John Newell	5
	{ Isaacke Newell	2
Edward Bugby	{ Sarah Bugbye	4
	{ ffayth Clearke	15
John Pease	{ Robert Pease	3
	{ Darcas Greene	15
	{ Thomas Stebing	14
Rowland Stebing	{ Sarah Stebing	11
	{ Eliz: Stebing	6
	{ John Stebing	8
	{ Mary Winche	15
Mary Blosse	{ Richard Blosse	11
	{ Anna Sherwood	14
	{ Rose Sherwood	11
Tho: Sherwood	{ Thomas Sherwood	10
	{ Rebecca Sherwood	9

Robt: Cooe	{ John Cooe	8
	Robert Cooe	7
	Beniamin Cooe	5
Rich: Pepper	{ Mary Pepy	3 and half
	Stephen Beckett	11
	Eliz: Hamond	15
Eliz: Hamond	{ Sarah Hamond	10
	John Hamond	7

Ipswich Customhouse this xij<sup>th</sup> of Nouember 1634.

Phil: Browne      Edw Mann\* Compt.  
p'r Custr.

[The preceding lists are accompanied by a paper bearing the following record :—]

To the right hounble the Lords and others of his maties moste honnble  
privie Councell.

The humble peticon and Certificates of John Cuttinge M<sup>r</sup> of the shipp  
called the ffrancis, and William Andrewes Ma<sup>r</sup> of the Elizabeth, both of  
Ipswch.

Right hounble accordinge to yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>pp</sup>s order wee heerewth presente vnto  
yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>pp</sup>s the names of all the Passengers that wente for newe England in  
the said shipps the Tenth daye of Aprill laste paste.

Humble intreatinge yo<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>pp</sup>s (they havinge p'formed yo<sup>r</sup> honnor<sup>s</sup> order)  
that the bondes in that behalfe given may bee delivered back to yo<sup>r</sup> pe-  
ticon<sup>s</sup>.

And they as in dutie bound will daylie praye for yo<sup>r</sup> hounor<sup>s</sup> healthes  
and happynes.

SOUTHON.—A List of names of suche Passeng<sup>rs</sup> as shipt themselues  
at the towne of Hampton, in the James of London of iij<sup>c</sup> tonnes William  
Coop<sup>r</sup> M<sup>r</sup> v<sup>th</sup> New-England, in and aboue the vt of Aprill, 1635.

Augustine Clemt, sometime of Readinget Paynter	Thomas Browne, of Malford,‡ weav <sup>r</sup>
Thomas Whealer his servant	Hercules Woodman, of the same, mercer

\* An evidence that the same *Mann* did not always spell his own name alike.

† In Berkshire.

‡ Perhaps *Milford* in Hants.

John Euered	alias	of Marlbo- rough† laborers or hus- bandmen	Zacheus Courtis, of Downton,   <i>laborer</i>
Stephen Euered	Webb*		Henry Rose, of Platford, ** <i>laborer</i>
Gyles Butler			Nicholas Batt, of y <sup>e</sup> Devyses, <i>lennē weavr</i>
George Coussens			Thomas Scoates, of Sarū, †† <i>laborer</i>
Thomas Colman			John Pike, { of Lang- ford, ††
Thomas Goddard			John Musselwhite, { <i>laborers</i>
John Pithouse			Sampson Salter, of Caver- sham, §§ <i>fisherman</i>
Anthony Morse	of Marlborough		Henry Kinge of Bremesley <i>laborer</i>
William Morse	shoomakers.		William Andrews of Hamps- worth, <i>Carpenter</i>
John Hide, <i>Tayler</i> ,			John Knight { of Romsey, Richard Knight } <i>taylers</i>
John Parker, <i>Car- penter</i>			Thomas Smithe of the same, <i>weaver</i>
Richard Walker, <i>shomaker</i>	late of		Nicholas Holte, therof, <i>tanner</i>
Maudit Ingles, † <i>fuller</i>	Marl- borough		Robert field of yealing, <i>laborer</i>
Thomas Davyes, <i>Sawyer</i>			Anthony Thetcher of Sarū, <i>tayler</i> and
Thomas Carpenter, of Ams- bury, § <i>Carpenter</i>			Peter Higdon <i>his servant</i>
William Paddey, <i>skinnr</i> [Culler]	late of		James Browne { <i>youths of</i> Hampton
Edmund Hawes,	London		Lawrence Seagr { of about 17 yeares old.
Edmund Batter, <i>maulter</i>			Henry Leūage { of Sarū
John Smale, <i>his servant</i>			William Parsons { <i>Taylers</i>
Michael Shafflin, <i>Tayler</i>	late		John Emery { of Romsey, Anthony Emery } <i>Carpenters.</i>
Josuah Verren, <i>Rep<sup>r</sup>.</i>	of		William Kemp <i>servant</i>
Thomas Antram, <i>weavr</i>	New-		
Thomas Browne, <i>his servant</i>	Eng- land.		
George Smythe, <i>Tayler</i>			
Phillip Varren, <i>Roop<sup>r</sup></i>			
John Greene, <i>surgeon</i>			

\* John Euered alias Webb settled at Chelmsford, Mass., and died 1668. J. W. D.

† In Wiltshire.

‡ A name which has been subjected to much torture. Plain MAUDIT Ingles on this (original) record. On our (Boston) records, 2 April, 1638, *Maudit* Ings appears. No doubt the same. See *History and Antiquities of Boston*, 241, and elsewhere.

§ Amesbury, in Wilts.

|| Several places bear this name, but this probably is in Wilts.

\*\* Or Platford, in Wilts.

†† Sarum, Salisbury, in Wilts.

†† Some twelve places bear this name in different counties. *Longford-steeple* is in Wilts. §§ Probably the same place called *Gōnsham* in another list. In Oxfordshire.

The total number of these men, yowthes, and boyes are liij p'sons, besides the wifes and Children of Dyvers of these.

Tho: Wurfris Coll<sup>r</sup> ibm. N. Dingley Compt<sup>r</sup>  
John Knapp Searcher

[On a separate sheet accompanying the above:—]  
Right hon<sup>ble</sup>

After the p'formance of our most humble Duties, may it please y<sup>r</sup> Lo<sup>r</sup>s to receaue hereinclosed a list of the names of suche passeng<sup>rs</sup> as tooke shippinge at this porte for New-England, and that onely in Aprill last in the good ship Called the James of London whereof William Coop<sup>r</sup> went M<sup>r</sup>. And thus in Due obedience and observance of yo<sup>r</sup> hon<sup>rs</sup> lre Dated the last of Decemb<sup>r</sup> past. Thus wee humbly take leave. Southampton the xij<sup>th</sup> Day of June, 1635.

Yor Lo<sup>ps</sup> most humble serv<sup>ts</sup>  
Tho: Wurfris, Coll<sup>r</sup>  
N. Dingley, Compt<sup>r</sup>  
John Knapp, Searcher

[Direction.] To the right ho<sup>r</sup>ble the lords of his ma<sup>t</sup>s most honorable  
privie Counsell, this at Whitehall. London.

[The following list of Emigrants was printed in the New England Hist. and Gen. Register, vol. ii, 108, &c., but from a copy so erroneous, it was determined to reprint it in this place.]

The List of the Names of the Passeng<sup>rs</sup> Intended for New England in  
the good shipp the Confidence of London of C C. tonnes, John Jobson, M<sup>r</sup>  
And thus by vertue of the Lord Treas<sup>r</sup> warr<sup>t</sup> of the xj<sup>th</sup> of April, 1638.

Southampton, 24° Aprill, 1638.

Ages.			
Walter Hayne of Sutton Man- difeild* in the County of Wilts Lennen weauer	55	John Blansford	27
Eliz: Hayne his wife		John Riddet	26
Thomas Hayne	their sonnes	Rich Bidcombe	16
John Hayne	vnder xvij		
Josias Hayne	yeares of age.		
Suffrance Hayne	their		
Mary Hayne	daughters		
<hr/>			
Peter Noyce of Penton in the County of South <sup>th</sup> yeoman	47		
Thomas Noyce his sonne	15		
Eliz: Noyce his daughter			

\* *Sutton Mansfield*, then; and I think, now, *Sutton Mandeville*.

† Southampton.

Robert Dauis	his	30	John Roaff of Melchitt† Parke
John Rutter		22	of Wilsheir <i>Husbandman</i> 50
Margarett Dauis	seruantes	26	Ann Roaff <i>his wife</i>
<hr/>			
Nicholas Guy of Upton Gray, in the County of South <sup>n</sup> ,			Hester Roaff <i>their daughter</i>
<i>Carpent'r</i>		50	Thomas Whittle <i>their seruant</i> 18
Jane Guy <i>his wife</i>		30	<hr/>
Mary Guy <i>his daughter</i>			John Goodenowe of Semley
Joseph Taynter	seruants	25	in Wilsheir <i>Husbandman</i> 42
Robert Bayley		23	Jane Goodenowe <i>his wife</i>
<hr/>			Lydia Goodenowe } <i>their</i>
John Bent of Penton* in the County of South <sup>n</sup> <i>Husband- man</i>		35	Jane Goodenowe } <i>daughters</i>
Martha Bent <i>his wife</i>			<hr/>
Robert Bent			Edmvnd Goodenowe of Dun- head in Wilsheire <i>Hus- bandman</i> 27
William Bent	their Children		Ann Goodenowe <i>his wife</i>
Peter Bent	all vnder ye age		John Goodenowe } <i>their</i>
John Bent	of xij yeares		sonns 4
Ann Bent			Thomas Goodenowe } <i>yeares</i>
<hr/>			and vnder
Roger Porter of Long Sut- ton in the County of South <sup>n</sup> <i>Husbandm</i>		55	Richard Sangar <i>his seruant</i> 18
Joane Porter			<hr/>
Susan Porter	his daughters		Thomas Goodenowe of Shas- bury§ 30
Mary Porter			Jane Goodenowe <i>his wife</i>
Rose Porter			Thomas Goodenowe <i>his sonne</i> 1
<hr/>			Visula Goodenowe <i>his sister</i>
John Sanders of Lanford† in the County of Wilts, <i>Hus- bandman</i>		25	<hr/>
Sara Sanders <i>his wife</i>			Edmvnd Kerley } of Ashmore 22
John Cole		40	William Kerley } <i>Husbandmen</i>
Roger Easmen		25	Edmvnd Morres, of Keniton
Richard Blake	seruants	16	Magna in Dorsetsh' <i>Car- penter</i>
William Cottle		12	<hr/>
Robert King		24	Stephan Kent of England   17
			Margery Kent <i>his wife</i> 16
			George Churche } 16
			Hugh Marche } <i>seruants</i> 20
			Anthony Sadler 9

\* There were then *Penton Grafton* and *Penton Mewsey*.† *Langford*.‡ *Millchill Park*. Incidentally mentioned, and by only one Topographer that I have consulted.§ *Shaftesbury*, probably, in Dorsetshire.

|| Rather an indefinite locality for so young a couple, but such is the record.

Nicholas Wallington, <i>a poore boy</i>		Sara Keene
Rebecca Kent, <i>seruant</i>	16	
John Stephens	of Goñsham* in 31	John Binson of Coñsham† in
William Stephens	Oxon <sup>r</sup> 21	Ox: <i>husbandman</i> 30
	<i>husbandmen</i>	Mary Binson <i>his wife</i>
Eliza: Stephens	<i>his wife</i>	John Binson <i>their children</i>
Alice Stephens	<i>his Mother</i>	Mary Binson <i>under 4 yeaeres</i>
John Lowgie	} <i>seruants</i>	
Grace Lowgie	16	
Thomas Jones of Goñsham		William Ilsbey } <i>shoemakers</i> 26
p <sup>r</sup> Tayler	36	John Ilsbey } <i>shoemakers</i> 26
Ann Jones	<i>his wife</i>	Barbara Ilsbey <i>his wife</i> 20
Four Children	<i>under x yeeres.</i>	Phillip Dauis <i>his seruant</i> 12
William Baunsh	} <i>seruants</i>	
Jude Donley	24	
Martha Wildr of Shiplocket in		Joseph Parker of Newbury
Oxford <sup>r</sup> <i>spinster</i>		Tanner 24
Mary Wildr	<i>her Daughter</i>	
Augustin Bearce	20	Sarah Osgood of Horrell,§
John Keene	17	<i>spinster</i>
Martha Keene	60	Four children.
Eliza: Keene	13	William Osgood } <i>children vn-</i>
Martha Keene		William Jones } <i>der xj years</i>
Josias Keene		Margery Parke <i>seruant</i>
John Ludwell	50	
Henry Hangert	40	
David Whealer	11	
Richard Bidgood, of Romsey,		
m <sup>r</sup> chant		

The number of the passengers aforementioned, greate and little, are  
Cx soules.

Tho: Wurfres Coll and Ser<sup>r</sup>  
Hen: Champante Cust<sup>r</sup>  
N. Dingley Compt<sup>r</sup>

[Endorsement.]—SO<sup>v</sup>THTON, 1638. The Cert. and List of the

\* Perhaps *Godestow*. I find no *Goñsham*, early or late. There is also *Godington* or *Godlington*, a little to the N. E. of *Bicester*. *Godestow* is the site of an ancient Nunnery and is now included in *Woolvercott*, a mile N. of Oxford.

† *Shiplake*, by the Thames, two miles south of *Henley*.

‡ Doubtless the same place before named—*Goñsham*.

§ There is a *Horil* in Hampshire, near *Linington*.

Passeng<sup>n</sup> names gone for New-England in the Confidence of London in April 1638.

SOUTHAMPTON.—The list of the names of Passeng<sup>n</sup> Intended to shipe themselues, In the Beuis\* of Hampton of CL. Tounes, Robert Batten M<sup>r</sup> for Newengland, And thus by vertue of the Lord Treasurers warrant of the second of May w<sup>ch</sup> was after the restraynt and they some Dayes gone to sea Before the Kinges Mat<sup>rs</sup> Proclamacon Came vnto South'ton.

No. of persons.	Ages.
5† John ffrey,‡ of Basing,§ <i>whelwrite</i> ; his wife and three children.	
4 Richard Austin, <i>tayler</i> (of Bishopstooke ;§) his wife and two children	40
1 Robert Knight, his seruant, <i>Carpenter</i> .	
8{ Christopher Batt, of Sarum, <i>Tanner</i>	37
Anne [Batt] <i>his wife</i>	32
Dorothie Batt, there sister, and fiuе children vnder tenne yeares	20
3{ Thomas Good	24
Eliza: Blackston } <i>servts</i>	22
Rebecca Pond	18
8{ William Carpenter	62
William Carpenter, Jun. } of Horwell¶ <i>Carpenter</i>	33
Abigael Carpenter and fower children 10 and vnder	32
Tho: Banshott, <i>servt</i>	14
9{ Annis Littlefield and six children	38
John Knight, <i>Carpenter</i>	
Heugh Durdal	
4{ Henery Byley of Saru <i>tanner</i>	26
Mary Byley	22
4{ Tho: Reeues, <i>servt</i>	
John Byley	20
42	

\* There is an ancient Legend of "Sir Bevis of Southampton." A mount in the neighborhood still bears the name of Beavis' Mount.

† Against some of the families or parties no number is set in the original—omitted, doubtless, in the hurry of business. I have supplied them.

‡ Settled at Andover, Mass. See Pedigree, Register, iii, 226. He and his sons spelled their names Frie. Their descendants changed it to Fry and Frye. J. W. D.

§ In Hampshire.

¶ A little uncertain, as the two last letters are blotted.

|| Probably Horil.

42

9	Richard Dum <sup>r</sup> of New england	-	-	-	-	-	-	40
	Alce Dum <sup>r</sup>	-	-	-	-	-	-	35
	Tho: Dum <sup>r</sup>	-	-	-	-	-	-	19
	Joane: Dum <sup>r</sup>	-	-	-	-	-	-	19
	Jane Dum <sup>r</sup>	-	-	-	-	-	-	10
	Steephen Dum <sup>r</sup> <i>husbandman</i>	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Dorathie Dum <sup>r</sup>	-	-	-	-	-	-	6
	Richard Dum <sup>r</sup>	-	-	-	-	-	-	4
	Tho: Dum <sup>r</sup>	-	-	-	-	-	-	2
10	John Hutchinson <i>Carpenter</i>	-	-	-	-	-	-	30
	ffrauncis Alcocke <i>rizeg</i>	-	-	-	-	-	-	26
	Adam Moll, <i>tayler</i>	-	-	-	-	-	-	19
	Will. Wackefield	-	-	-	-	-	-	22
	Nathaunel Parker of London <i>Backer</i>	-	-	-	Servants		-	20
	Samuel Poore	-	-	-	Servants	-	-	18
	Da'yell Poore	-	-	-		-	-	14
	Alce Poore	-	-	-		-	-	20
	Richard Bayley	-	-	-		-	-	15
	Anne Wackefield	-	-	-		-	-	20

61

The nomb<sup>r</sup> of the passeng<sup>rs</sup> aboue mentioned are Sixtie and one Soules.  
Tho: Wurfres\* Coll. and Sear<sup>r</sup>

Hen: Champante Cust<sup>r</sup>

D. Dingley Compt<sup>r</sup>

[*Endorsement.*]—Soūthton, 1638. The Cert. and list of the Passeng<sup>rs</sup> names gone for New England in the Bevis of Hampton, in May, 1638.

### THE FOUNDERS OF NEW ENGLAND.

[Several Papers of the following description may serve to show that after 1638 a different system prevailed with relation to Emigrants leaving England for America.]

Whereas the Merchants Masters and Owners of the ship the Neptune haue by their Petition presented to the Board, being desirous to send the said shipp for New Englund, and from thence to Newfound land, and so to

\* I have disposed these names, in every instance, as they stand upon the original papers, and spelled them as they are spelt.

Spaine, for wines to bring for Bristoll and having fraughted her with Passengers and Prouisions as are here vnder written can not bee permitted by the officer of the Custome in that Port, to put to Sea wthout speciall order from the Bord. Did therefore this day Order that the Lo: high Treas. of England should bee hereby pleased and required forth<sup>th</sup> to giue direcon to the officers of his Mat<sup>es</sup> Customes there quietly to permit and suffer the said Marchants, master or owners to clere the said shipp the Neptune together with the number of passengers and the prouisions hereafter following, or so much thereof as his lp. in his judgment shall find fit; and that the Oaths of Allegiance, and Supremacy may be taken by all the passengers at Croconpil, by the officer appointed for that seruice as is vsual in like cases.

125 Passengers	2 Tonns of wine
150 barrells of beefe	100 gallons of Oyle
40 hogsheds of Mault	10,000 nayles
40 hogsheds of meale	one tonne and a half of strong water
150 dozen of stockens	10 dozen of hatts
150 dozen of shooes	4 barrells of powder
150 suits of Clothes	20 muskettis
150 dozen of shirts	500 weight of small shott
150 dozen of drauers	15 hogsheads of oatemeale
20 dozin Monmouth Capps	10 hogsheads of pease
200 ells of cloth to make shirts	250 weight of pewter
20 pounds worth of iron tooles	500 weight of Sope
1000 weight of candles	2 Tonnes of vineger
20 dozen of Bootes	

[Endorsement :—] 17<sup>o</sup> Jan. 1639. Order for ye Neptune to goe wth passengers and Provisions to New England. Ent.

[I have met with but four papers of this description in my researches in the British Archives, and these are in Her Majesty's State Paper office. Thinking they might be interesting to the student in early New England history, I have transcribed them for this work. Besides showing what commodities were then in greatest demand in that country, it is also shown that not much more trouble was taken by the government about Emigrants than any other part of the cargo; as, for aught that can now be found, not even a list of the names of those were taken. Nor does it appear, that they were not sworn to *Allegiance* and *Supremacy* in a lot.

The form to each of these three lists or shipments of merchandize being the same, those forms to the other two lists are omitted. In the heading of the next form is, however, this addition :—" The Merchants, owners, &c. of the ship Fellowship of Bristol, sent the said ship the last year from that Port to New England laden with Passengers and Provisions, and from thence to New found land, and laded fish w<sup>th</sup> they carried to Malligo in Spaine, and there sould it, lading her from thence back to Bristoll w<sup>th</sup> wines, and paid his Ma<sup>re</sup> great Sumes of money for the Customes thereof." Then the form proceeds as in the last.]

250 Passingers	40 tonne of wyne
300 Barrells of Beef	200 gallons of oyle
80 hogsheads of Mault	20,000 of nayles
80 hogsheads of meale	3 tonns of strong water
300 dozn. of stockings	20 dozn. of Hatts
300 dozen of shoes	8 barrells of powder
300 suits of clothes	40 Muskets
300 dozn. of shirts	1000 weight of small shott
300 dozen. of drauers	30 hogsheads of oatmeale
40 dozen. of Monmouth Capps	20 hogsheads of pease
400 ells of cloth to make shirts	500 weight of pewter
40 pounds worth of iron tooles	1000 weight of Sope
2000 weight of Candles	2 tonn's of viniger.

[Endorsement :—] 17 Jan. 1639. Order for 2 ships of Bristoll to goe to New England with passengers and provisions. Ent.

---

[The third of these documents is as follows :—]

17 Jan. 1639. Whereas George Foxcroft and other Merchants trading to New England, Spaine, &c. and the owners of the shipp Desire of Newengland did by their Pet<sup>r</sup> represent that haueing Estates lying in Newengland aforesaid, in Clapboards pipe staues, hoopcs, fish and other comodities, and intending to buy fish in the Newfound land to transtport into Spaine and other places ;—humbly besought the Boord that they might be permitted not only to proceed w<sup>th</sup> their said shipp in this voyage, but haue leaue to take in and carry such passengers and provisions for New England as shalbe offered, without w<sup>ch</sup> helpe they can not proceed in their intencōns nor possesse themselves of their Estates in new England ;

W<sup>ch</sup> their Wps taking into consideracoñ, did think fitt and this day Order &c. as before.]

50 passengers	20 quarters Oats and Oat meale
15 firkins Butter	150 quarters Mault and Barly
10 C waight Cheese	10 Barrills Powder
20 hoghd. Beefe	10 thousand Biskett
10 hoghd. Pork	40 Barrills tallow and suet
30 quarters Wheat and wheat meale	200 dozn. shooes
20 quarters Rye and Rye meale	10 dozn. Bootes
	20 quarters Pease
	50 hundred weight Candles.

The like Order for the ship called the William and George w<sup>th</sup> the Prouisions following, first

180 passengers.

[Then follows the invoice of merchandize, which being composed of the same items as those already copied, is omitted.]

[*Endorsement:—*] 17° Januarij, 1639. Order for 2 Ships to carry Passengers and Provisions to New England. Ent.

---

#### EMIGRANTS FOR ST. CHRISTOPHERS.

[Among a mass of MSS. exhibited to me in the Rolls Office, there was a very little book, with a vellum cover, about four by five inches, and containing but six leaves. The outside of the cover is thus inscribed :—]

“The Names of such as passed out of the poart of Plimworth Ano Dme 1634.”

[What follows is an entire copy of the whole book.]

Plymouth febbr: 1633. Passengers in the Robert Bonaventure for St Christophers

George fford of Exon,\* aged 30 yeares.

Stephen Whittington, of Lincolne, 20 yeares.

John Thomas of St. Tiffey,† 26 yeres.

John Liddicott of St. Cullum,‡ 22.

---

\* Exeter.

† Perhaps St. Teath in Cornwall.

‡ Probably Columb in Cornwall.

Wm Clarke of Truro, 20.  
 Tho: ffrethy of Perintho,\* 24.  
 Michaell Bowden of Holston, 27.  
 John Badland of Northill, 22.  
 Richard Slavelie of Stoñchowse, 40  
 Richard Cocke of Wincklye, 33  
 Henry Rensby of St. Stephens, 28  
 Anthony Webb of Lanceston, 20  
 Gregory Sam of Chidleigh, 15  
 Christopher Carter of St. Gilt, 45  
 Martin Rooby of Guindiron, 23  
 Wm. Curke of Monteratt, 24  
 Henry Thomas of Luxulian, 15  
 Stephen Symon of Plimpton, 18  
 Mathew Arthur of Plimpton, 18  
 Jane Trewin of Plimpton, aged 26 yeares.  
 Wm Johnson of London, 32 "  
 Reignold ffrost of Tottnes, 15  
 John ffarren of Peter Tauey, 2  
 Wm Wade of Bodmin, 33  
 Nichas Dabbin of St. Stephens, 40  
 Andrew Picke of Great Dalby, 34  
 John Penington of Symon Ward, 40  
 Tho Pollard of Paranenth, 23  
 Ellin Nauearro of Penryn, 20  
 Rawleigh Edye of Bodmyn, 15  
 Wm Dun of Truro, 16  
 Anth: Pearse of St. Breage, 16  
 Edward Trennueere of Helston, 18  
 Robt: Trencghau, of Helston, 34  
 Tego Leaue of Corke in Ireland, 30

Rec. for these:

All husbandmen bound to serve here, some 3 and some 4 yeares.

---

\* Perhaps Peramthon in Cornwall.

1633. 1<sup>o</sup> mciij. In the Margarett for St. Christophers

Thomas Roseter of Washboro, 20 yeares.  
 Tho: Martin of Cardinham, 24  
 John Dustan, of St. Cullom, 26  
 Richard Williams of St. Cullom, 30  
 John Newdon of St. Tue, 28  
 Anth: Burrowes of Jacobstow, 20  
 Robert Oliver of Crediton, 20  
 Barth: Cornew: of Crediton, 18  
 Clement Barry of Exon, 22.  
 ffrancis Pedler of St. Breage, 28  
 Robt Pedler of St. Breage, 22  
 John Merry of Withiell, 28  
 Walter Burlace of Luggom, 22  
 Samuell fforgine of Wallen Lizard, 26  
 Richard Edward of St Virian, 28  
 Richard Symondes of Wantage, 28  
 Robt Paine of Marrozun, 29  
 W<sup>m</sup> Badcocke of St. Hillary, 20  
 Simon Martin of St. Ives, 18  
 George Griffin of Marazion, 18  
 Tho: Sleman of St. Hillary, 18  
 John Sanders of Marozion, 18  
 Thomas Borinthon of Helston, 22  
 W<sup>m</sup> Writt, of Marozion, 17  
 Nichas Warerman or [of] Marozion, 15  
 Samuell Purefoy of St. Ives, 13.  
 George Mathew of Ludswan, 23  
 Teage Williams, Irishman, 18

Rect. for them       $\frac{11}{0} \frac{15}{0} \frac{0}{0}$

All husbandmen for the most pt as the former.

Joseph Boole  
is Debuta ther.

[Here follows the whole of another book, similar in size and form to the last named :—]

A list of the names and surnames of those psons w<sup>ch</sup> are bound for St Christoph<sup>rd</sup> and haue taken the oath of Allegiance before me M<sup>r</sup> William Gourney, Maior of Dartmouth, they being brought before me the twentyeth day of february in ye<sup>e</sup> yeare of or Lord god 1634.

Imprimis William Haukins, of Exoñ, Glouer, aged 25 yeares or thereabouts.

James Courtney, of Exoñ, A Blacksmith Aged 23 yeares or thereabouts.

Richard Skose of Newton Abbot, A Seafaringe Man, 37 yeares or thereabouts.

Francis Boyce of London, a Button hole maker, aged 25 yeares or thereabouts.

William Carkille, of Plimouth, a Saylemaker, aged 21 yeares or thereabouts.

William Gurge, of Exoñ, a shoemaker, aged 20 yeares or thereabouts.

Alee Whitmor, of Huniton in Devon, Spinster, aged 25 yeares or thereabouts.

Philipp Stephens of Ashbertan in Devon, Spinster, aged 28 yeares or therabouts.

Sara Coose of Exoñ Spinster, aged 18 years or therabouts.

Judith Stevens of Exoñ, Spinster, aged 19 years or therabouts.

Margarett Harwood, of Stokegabriell in Devon, Spinster, aged 22 yeares or thereabouts.

Edward Morris, of Exoñ a Locker, aged 21 yeares or thereabouts.

Thomas Bryant of Bampton in Devonshire, a husbandman aged 23 years or therabouts.

Willyam May of Maymard in Somersett, a sea man aged 32 yeares or therabouts.

Hulinne Oneth, of St. Stevens in Cornwall, a husbandman, aged 34.

John Wille in Barnstable in Devon a ffeltmaker, Aged 35 years or therabouts.

Symon Weeks, of Exoñ, a Worsted weaver, aged 16 yeares or thereabouts.

Thomas Jermayne of Exoñ, an Ostler, aged 30 years.

John ffrench, of Washford in Ireland, a Seaman, 26 years.

Willen Bill of Great Torington in Devonshire, a husbandman, aged 28 yeares.

John Hocksley, of Stoke Cannon in Devon, a Taylor, aged 28 years.  
 James Ruosman, of London, a husbandman, aged 21 years.  
 Elizabeth Reed, of Exon, a spinster, aged 19 years or therabouts.  
 Mary Harte, of Lyme, a spinster, aged 18 years or therabouts.  
 Mary Hoppine, of Exmister, a spinster, aged 20 years.  
 Mary Harries of Stoke Pomneroy in Devon, aged 23 years or therabouts.  
 Elizabeth Quicke, of Barnstable in Devon, aged 18 years.  
 Elizabeth Hill of Brixam in Devon, aged 24 years.  
 Joane Shorte of Exon, Aged 20 years.  
 Joane Lauere, of Modbury in Devon, aged 19 years.  
 Jane Gouldinge of St. Thom: the Apostle in Devon, aged 16 years or therabouts.

James Worthy Deputy  
for Mr Thoroughgood.

---

[The following list is from a paper without date. The Capt. *Hopson* mentioned in it is the Capt. *Hobson* of the New England Histories, probably.]

A List of Sea Men's Names w<sup>ch</sup> Capt. John Hopson one of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Councell in Virginea desireth to be exempted from ye presse in Regarde of his Present intended Voyage of Virginia in ye good shipp called ye Vnity of ye Isle of Wyghte.

William Vpton, Mr:	Nicholas Sallter
Richard White, Mate	Nicholas Godfrie
William Godfrie	John Persie
William Minterne	William Oden
William Poul	John Orchard
Thomas Wooden	John Smith
Thomas Wise	John Preston.
Robert Carter	<i>Her Maj. St. P. Office.</i>

---

#### PASSENGERS IN THE MARY AND JOHN, 1634.

[The following very important List of Passengers was communicated to the Editor by the Hon. George Lunt of Boston, and was published in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for July, 1855. Mr. Lunt says "he received it through Mr. Cleveland of Salem." It

supplies "a gap long bewailed in the early history of Newbury, as it comprises many well-known names of residents of that town and its vicinity," who were the original founders of numerous families still bearing the same names there and elsewhere in New England.

The following extract from the Records of the Council of State will show from what tyranny our fathers escaped in their native land.]

New England.—At White Hall the last of Feb: 1633.

Present

Lo. Arch Bp. of Cant. [William Laud.]\*

Lo. Keeper. [Sir Thomas Coventry.]

Lo. Privie Seal. [Henry Montague, Earl of Manchester.]

Lo. High Chamberline. [Robert Bertie, Lord Willoughby of Eresby.]†

Earle of Kelly. [Thomas Erskine, first Earl.]

Lo. [Francis] Cottington.

Mr. V. Chambrline. [Sir Thomas Jermyn, Kt.]

Mr. Compt<sup>r</sup>. [Sir Henry Vane, Sen.]

Mr. Secretary. [Sir Francis] Wyndibank.

Whereas by Warr<sup>t</sup> bearing date 22<sup>nd</sup> of this Present the sev<sup>tall</sup> ships following bound for New England & now lying in the River of Thames were made staye of untill further order from their L'opps Vizt. the Clement & Job, The Reformation, The True Loue, The Elizabeth Bonadventure, The Sea Flower, The Mary & John, The Planter, The Elizabeth & Doreas, The Hercules & the Neptune.

For as much as the Masters of the said ships were this day called before the Board & several Particulars given them in charge to be performed in their said Voyage, amongst which the said Masters were to enter into several Bonds of One Hundred Pounds a piece to His Maj'tys use before the Clarke of the Councell attendant to observe & cause to be observed & putt in Execuc'on these Articles following vizt.

1. That all & every Person aboard their Ships now bound for New England as aforesaid, that shall blaspheme or profane the Holy name of God be severely punish't.

\* He had not been a year in his high office. Geo. Abbot whom he succeeded, died 4 Aug. 1633.

† Killed in the battle of Edge Hill, 23 October, 1642.

2. That they cause the Prayers contained in the Book of Common Prayers establisht in the Church of England to be said daily at the usual hours for Morning & Evening Prayers & that they cause all persons aboard their said Ships to be present at the same.

3. That they do not receive aboard or transport any person that hath not Certificate from the Officers of the Port where he is to imbarque that he hath taken both the Oathes of Allegiance & Supremacy.

4. That upon their return into this Kingdom they Certify to the Board the names of all such Persons as they shall transport together with their Proceedings in the Execu'con of the aforesaid Articles—Whereunto the said M<sup>rs</sup> have conformed themselves—It was therefore & for divers other Reasons best known to their Lo<sup>ps</sup> thought fitt that for this time they should be permitted to proceed on their Voyage, and it was thereupon Ordered that Gabriel Marsh Esqr. Marshall of the Admiralty & all other His Maj'tys Officers to whom their said Warrt was directed should be required upon Sight hereof to discharge all & every the said Ships & Suffer them to depart on their intended Voyage to New England.

Ext.

JON MEANTYS.

The names of such Passengers as took the Oathes of Supremacy, & Allegiance to pass for New England in the Mary & John of London Robert Sayres master.

24th Mar 1633	Richard Jacob	William White
William Trace	Daniel Ladd	Matthew Hewlett <i>Her-</i>
John Marshe	Robert Kingsman	John Wheyler <i>[cules</i>
John Luff	John Bartlett	William Clarke
Henry Traske	Robert Coker	Robert Neuman
William Moudey	William Savery	Adrian Vincent
Robert Sever	John Anthony, Left behind	The 26 <sup>th</sup> day of March.
Thomas Avery	Stephen Jurden	Nicholas Easton
Henry Travers	John Godfrey	Richard Kent
Thomas Sweete	George Browne	Abraham Mussey
John Woodbridge	Nicholas Noyce	William Ballard
Thomas West	Richard Browne	Matthew Gillett
Thomas Savery	Richard Reynolds	William Franklin
Christopher Osgood	Richard Littlehall	John Mussey
Philip Fowler		

Thomas Cole	Henry Shorte	William Newbey
Thomas Parker	William Hibbens	Henry Lunt
James Noyce	Richard Kent	Joseph Pope
John Spencer	Joseph Myles	Thomas Newman
William Spencer	John Newman	John Newman

For which we gave certificate, together with five others wh<sup>ch</sup> are said to be left behind to oversee the Chattele to pass in the Hercules vizt.

The names of the Passengers in the Hercules of London, John Kiddey Mar: for New England—

These six Passengers took their Oathes of Supremacy & Alleigence the 24<sup>th</sup> of March and were left behind the Mary & John as intended to pass in ye Hercules—Vizt.

John Anthoney	}	Cert. the six first to Mt'er Sayers as intended Secondh to Mr Kiddey to pass in the Her- cules—
Robert Early		
William Latcome		
Thomas Foster		
William Foster		
Matthew Hewlett		

16<sup>th</sup> April 1634—Nathaniel Davyes  
 George Kinge  
 Thomas Rider  
 William Elliott  
 William Fifeilde  
 18 Henry Phelps—

These Proceedings were Copyed out of an Olde Book of Orders belonging to the Port of South'ton but now remaining at the Custom house in Portsmouth the 6<sup>th</sup> Day of December 1735—

p<sup>r</sup> THOMAS WHITEHOUSE.

---

[The following items were communicated by Mr. Horatio G. Somerby, and published in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for October, 1848. They are from the same source as those in the previous pages.]

29 August William Norton xxv yeres old is to transport himself to New  
 1635 England & to imbarque himself in the Hopewell p. cert:  
 from the minister of his conformitie to the church discipline

of England: he hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie. Die et A° pred.

5 September Thomas Turner of age XLII yeres to passe to New England  
 1635 imbarqued in the Hopewell hath brought Certificate of his  
 Conformatie & tooke the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie  
 (Signed) Thomas Turner.

8 Sept. Robert Pennaire of age 21 yeres & Tho: Pennaire X yeres  
 1635. old are to imbarque in Mr. Babb bound to New England have  
 brought certificate from Doctor Denison of his conformitie.  
 He hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Suprem.

4 Sept. Robert Edwards 27 yeres who is to pass to Virginia hath  
 1635. hath taken the oath of Allegiance  
 (Signed) Robert Edwards.

Tho: Bigmore aged 34 dwelling in New England Fether Scller to  
 1635 pass to Amsterdam on his affairs.

---

SCOTCH PRISONERS SENT TO MASSACHUSETTS IN 1652,  
 BY ORDER OF THE ENGLISH GOVERNMENT.

[From the first volume of the Registry of Deeds, Boston, County of Suffolk.]

[The following extract from Hutchinson's *Collection of Original Papers* doubtless has reference to some Prisoner Passengers in the same situation as those whose names are here given. The extract is from a letter of Mr. John Cotton, minister of Boston, to Lord General Cromwell, dated "Boston, N. Eng., 28 of the 5th, 1651." This letter having been written before the arrival of these prisoners, could not refer to them, although they may have been among those taken at Dunbar. That battle was fought September 3, 1650.

"The Scots, whom God delivered into your hands at Dunbarre, and whereof sundry were sent hither, we have been desirous (as we could) to make their yoke easy. Such as were sick of the scurvy or other diseases have not wanted physick and chyrurgery. They have not been sold for slaves to perpetual servitude, but for 6 or 7 or 8 yeares, as we do our owne; and he that bought the most of them (I heare) buildeth houses for

them, for every four an house, layeth some acres of ground thereto, which he giveth them as their owne, requiring 3 dayes in the weeke to worke for him (by turnes) and 4 dayes for them themselves, and promiseth, as soone as they can repay him the money he layed out for them, he will set them at liberty."]

London, this 11: of Nouember 1651:

M<sup>E</sup> THO: KEMBLE

Wee whose names are vnder written, freighter<sup>n</sup> of the sh[ipp] John & Sara whereof is Comander John Greene Doe Consigne the said shipp & servants to be disposed of by yow for our best Advantage & account & the whole proceed of the Servants & voiage Retourne in a joynet stooke without any Division in such goods as you conceive will turne best to acco<sup>n</sup>t in the Barbadoes & consign[e] them to Mr. Charles Rich for the aforesajd acco<sup>t</sup> & wt other pay yo<sup>w</sup> meete with fit for this place send hither & take the Advise & Asistance of Capt Jn<sup>o</sup> Greene in disposall of the Servants Dispatch of the shipp or wt else may any wajes concerne the voiage thus wishing the shipp a safe voiage & God's blessing on the same not doubting of your best care & diligence, Remajne :

Signatum et Recognitum in pr<sup>e</sup> ncja your loving freinds Jo: Beex  
Jo: Nottock notarius publ: Robt Rich  
William Greene

Entered & Recorded at the Instant Request of the said Mr Tho: Kemble,  
pr Edw: Rawson Recorder 13<sup>th</sup> May 1652.

London this 11<sup>th</sup>: of Nouember, 1651:

CAPT. JN<sup>o</sup>: GREENE

Wee whose names are vnder written freighters of your shipe the John & Sara doe Order yow forthwith as wind & weather shall permitt to sett sajle for Boston in New England & there deliver our Orders and Servants to Tho: Kemble of charles Toune to be disposed of by him according to orders wee have sent him in that behalfe & wee desire yow to Advise with the sajd Kemble about all that may concerne that whole Intended voyage vsing your Jndeavo's with the sajd Kemble for the speediest lading your shipp from New Eng: to the barbadoes with provisions & such other things as are in N. E. fitt for the West Indjes where yow are to deliuer

them to M<sup>r</sup> Charles Rich to be disposed of by him for the Joinet acc<sup>nt</sup> of the freighte's & so to be Retou'ned home in a stocke vndevided thus desiring your Care & industrje in Dispatch and speed of the vojage wishing you a happy & safe Retourne wee Remajne your loving freinds

Signatum et Recognitum  
in p'ncia: Jo: Nottock: notar Publ:  
13 May 1652.

John Beex  
Rob<sup>r</sup> Rich  
Will. Greene

Entred & Recorded p<sup>r</sup> Edward Rawson Recorder.

A LIST OF THE PASSENGERS ABOARD THE JOHN AND SARAH OF LONDON  
JOHN GREENE M<sup>R</sup> BOUND FOR NEW ENGLAN[P]

Donald Roye	W <sup>m</sup> Banes	Patrick Jimson
James Moore	Patrick Jones	John Hanoman
Walter Jackson	Andrew Wilson	Andrew Jerris
Michaell flossem	Daniell Monwilliam	James Jackson
Daniell Simson	John Mackenthow	Patricke Tower
John Rosse	John Jammell	W <sup>m</sup> Mackannell
Sander Milleson	David Mackhomed	Dani: Mackajne
Daniell Monlow	Murtle Mackjlude	Senly Mackonne
Henry Brounell	Salomon Sinclaire	James English
James farfason	John Gurden	Dan: Mackennell
Alester lowe	W <sup>m</sup> Macken	John Mackey
Daniell Hogg	John Cragon	Danniell Gunn
Hugh Mackey	John Graunt	James Ross
Daniell Mackannell	Alestrec Mackrore	John Wilson
John Croome	Daniell Mackendocke	David Jeller
John Macklude	Gellust Mackwilliam	George Quenne
Dan: Mackwell	James Milward	John Jenler
**** Mackunnell	W <sup>m</sup> Dell	John Woodell
John Hudson	James Micknab	George Perry
John Mackholme	Glester Macktomas	John Monrow
John Beme	Almister Mackalinsten	W <sup>m</sup> Clewston
**** More	John Cochon	Daniell Mackhan
John Crag	Robert Jenler	Alester Mackhene
Rob <sup>r</sup> Monrow	Edward Dulen	Alester Simson
Hill Mackie	John Hogg	Richard Jackson
John Mackdonell	James Mickell	James Camell
Allester Macknester	John Mackalester	Dan: Martjn
John Edminsteire	Daniell Macknell	John Hogg

John Robinson	Patricke *****	James Gorden
John Rosse	P***** *****	Charles Robinson
John Rosse	***** *****	Alcster Robinson
Hugh Monrow	***** [Mac]kfarson	Patrick Robertson
Thomas Bereere	***** Macklyne	Alester graunt
Sjmon Russell	***** Monrow	Neile Macketh
John Morre	***ster Macknell	Patricke Macknith
Edward Punn	Daniell Robinson	Daniell Macknith
Sannder Morrot	[J]ames Shone	James Hedicke
W <sup>m</sup> ffresell	John Anderson	James Mackhell
John Boye	James Graunt	John Curmickhell
John Buckanen	Patricke Crosshone	David Hume
Patricke Morton	John Grant	Patrick Macktred
Danell Makalester	John Scott	David Anderson
James Michell	Dan: Gordon	W <sup>m</sup> Beames
Sander Mackdoell	Dan: Ross	David Monwilljam
James Gurner	John Hogg	John Sterling
W <sup>m</sup> Teller	Patrick Mann	John Mann
Orglais Mackfarson	Ansell Sherron	W <sup>m</sup> Dengell
Nicholas Wallis	James Ross:	Daniell Mann
John Murrow	David Hamilton	Sander Mackcunnell
Rob <sup>t</sup> Highen	Patricke Mackneile	Cana Mackurnall
John Mackhellin	David Ross:	Patricke Mackane
Allester *****	Amos Querne	Ansell Sotherland
Dan: Mackhellin	Alestre Hume	Sander Miller
***** *****	Neile Johnson	James Pattison
Charles Lesten	Alester Rallendra	Alexander Graunt
W <sup>m</sup> Stewart	Rory Hamilton	Thomas Graunt
John Morre	James Robinson	Neile Carter
Edward ffressell	David Buckanon	Dan: Mackneile
David Hinne	David Sterling	John Shenne
Daniell blacke	Daniell Macknith	Rob <sup>t</sup> Mackajne
Daniell Sessor	Rob <sup>t</sup> Mackfarson	Dan: Hudson
Patricke Mackatherne	W <sup>m</sup> Munckrell	Neile Murrow
Alexand <sup>r</sup> Tompson	Neile Camell	John Cannell
Danell Kemper	Sennell Mackneth	Evan Tiler
Daniell How	John Mackane	Jonas Murrow
John Brow*	Dan Shuron	Alester Mackhele
Sam Shiva***	Rory Machy	Edward Dengle
Henry Mack***	Patricke Graunt	James Kallender
John Robinson	Patricke Harron	Jonas Ross
Daniel *****	James Rowe	Neile Mackone
Patricke *****	Sander Simson	James Graunt

David Tenler	David Jameson	Henry Smith
James Mackally	Dan: Simson	W <sup>m</sup> Hidrecke
W <sup>m</sup> Mackajne	George Hame	Cana Macktentha
Alester Tooth	James Crockford	Niele Hogg
Austin Stewart	David Kallender	Rob <sup>t</sup> Mackhane
Laughlell Montrosse	David Patterson	Rob <sup>t</sup> Stewart
W <sup>m</sup> Mackontoss	Alester Anderson	David Simson
Neile Mackajne	Patricke Smison	Laughleth Gordon
James Mackreith	Robt: Boy	Neile Jameson
John Mackforcen	John Wilson	Patrick English
James Hamilton	Patricke Jacson	James Benne
John Graunt	W <sup>m</sup> Mackajne	David Milward
James Murrow	Dan: Mackhoe	W <sup>m</sup> Anderson
W <sup>m</sup> Carmackhell	Dan: Mackajne	Sander Mackey
James Mackneile	Alester Ross	Patrick Sotherland
Samuell Mackajne	Neile Muckstore	Daniel Oneale
Dan: Graunt	W <sup>m</sup> Mackandra	John Woodall
Cha: Stewart	John Boye	Christopher Wilson
Neile Stewart	W <sup>m</sup> Graunt	John Murrow
David Macketh	James Graunt	

The persons afore named passed from hence in the ship aforementioned and are according to order Registered heare.

Dat. Search office, Grauesend 8<sup>th</sup>. Nouember, 1651.

GILES BARROW  
EDW: PELLING  
JOHN MORRIS }  
} Searchers.

In the Jn<sup>o</sup> & Sara of London John Greene m<sup>r</sup> for New England:—  
Rob<sup>t</sup> Rich m<sup>r</sup> Ironworke household stuffe & other p<sup>o</sup>visions for Plante<sup>s</sup> and scotch prisone<sup>s</sup> free by ordinance of Parliament dat 20<sup>th</sup> of October 1651.

S  
G R

No<sup>e</sup> two trusses of goods for plante<sup>s</sup> shipt the viiith of Nouember 1651 m<sup>r</sup>k<sup>t</sup> & nombred as in the magent.

JOHN BEADLEY\* Sc. w<sup>th</sup> ye Armes of ye Comonwealth.  
Entered & Recorded at the Request of m<sup>r</sup> Thomas kemble. 14 May 1652  
p<sup>r</sup> EDWARD RAWSON Recorder.

---

\* It is difficult to decide whether the above name is Beadley or Bradley, as in the chirography of Secretary Rawson the letters *e* and *r* are often made precisely alike.

“A LYST OF THE PASINGERS ABORD THE SPEEDWELL  
OF LONDON, ROBERT LOCK MASTER, BOUND FOR NEW  
ENGLAND.

[The original, of which the following is a copy, is in possession of the Editor.]

Richard Stratton,	aged	Shudrack Hopgood,	aged 14
John Mulfoot,	“	Thomas Goodynough,	“ 20
Richard Smith,	“ 43	Nathaniel Goodinough,	“ 16
Francis Brinsley,	“ 22	John Fay,	“ 8
Thomas Noyce,	“ 32	William Tayler,	“ 11
Mathew Edwards,	“	Richard Smith,	“ 28
Joseph Boules,	“ 47	Muhuhulett Munnings,	“ 24
William Brand, (Q) *	“ 40	Margarett Mott,	“ 12
John Copeland, (Q)	“ 28	Henry Reeue,	“ 8
Christopher Holder, (Q)	“ 25	Henery Seker,	“ 8
Thomas Thurston, (Q)	“ 34	John Morse,	“ 40
Mary Prince, (Q)	“ 21	Nickolus Dauison,	“ 45
Sarah Gibbons, (Q)	“ 21	John Baldwin,	“ 21
Mary Weatherhead, (Q)	“ 26	Mary Baldwin,	“ 20
Dorothy Waugh, (Q)	“ 20	Rebeca Worster,	“ 18
Lester Smith,	“ 24	John Wigins,	“ 15
Christopher Clarke,	“ 38	John Miller,	“ 24
Edward Lane,	“ 36	Thomas Home,	“ 11
Tho: Richardson	“ 19	John Crane,	“ 11
John Earle,	“ 17	Charels Baalam,	“ 18
Thomas Barnes,	“ 20		

“ The persons aboue named past from hence [in] the shipp aboue mentioned, and are, according to order, registered heare. Dated, Searchers office, Grauesend, 30th May, 1656.

EDWARD PELLING, }  
JOHN PHILPOTT, } Searchers.

“ Theese were Landed at Boston in N. E. the 27th of the 6th moneth,  
1656. J. E.”

\* The eight names against which is the letter Q had a Q set opposite to them in the margin of the original paper, denoting, as is supposed, that the individuals were Quakers. It is said in Sewall's History of the Quakers that there arrived at Boston two other Quakers in July of this year, namely, Mary Fisher and Ann Austin, who were very ill treated on their arrival, by Gov. Bellingham, though there was yet no law against Quakers.

## PASSENGERS FOR NEW ENGLAND.

[From the original in the Editor's possession.]

1671. A List of the Names of the Passengers on board the Ship *Arabella* Richard Sprague Master for New England, May ye 27th, 1671.

William Shoars,	John Clarke,	Joseph Bortes,
William Hadwell,	Robert Halworthy,	Samuel Borthamer,
William Syton,	Eliza Coleman,	Robert Gibbert,
George Ash,	Andrew Rodgers,	Henry Mumford,
George Bearbeik,	Joseph Read,	Henry Tarlton,
Robert Collins,	Thomas Webb,	William Twide,
William Bently,	John Parker,	Cooleman.
Josiah Hobbs,	Stephen Bustells,	

Grauesend May 27th: 1671. The Passengers aboue mentioned were all willing to goe to New England as are Registered according to order.

William Burnney

Clarke of ye Passage

This is a True Coppie as attests Free Grace Bendall

Cleric.

## DANIEL CUSHING'S RECORD.

DANIEL CUSHING of Hingham, one of the Founders of New England, left the following record of Norfolk emigrants. Mr. Cushing, we are told, in the excellent Address by Solomon Lincoln, Esq., on the two hundredth anniversary of the settlement of Hingham, "was conspicuous in the annals of that town, in various public offices, especially in those of Town Clerk and a Magistrate." He left among his papers an account of those emigrants, which is appended to Mr. Lincoln's Address. It had not before been printed. It was thought the propriety of admitting it here would not be questioned, and the Author of the Address being applied to, kindly allowed it to be added to the other lists in this work.

"A list of the names of such persons as came out of the town of Hingham, and Towns adjacent in the County of Norfolk, in the Kingdom of England, into New England, and settled in Hingham, in New England, most of them as followeth :—

1633. Imprimis, in the year of our Lord God 1633, Theophilus Cushing came from Hingham in Norfolk, and lived several years at Mr. Hains's (Hayne's) farm and many years before he dyed he lived at Hingham, in New England, and there he dyed, being about 100 years old, and was blind about 25 years of the said time. 1

1633. Edmond Hobart, senior, same from said Hingham, with his wife and his son Joshua and his daughters Rebekah and Sarah and their servant Henry Gibbs, into New England, and settled first at Charlestown and after, the said Edmond Hobart and his son Joshua and Henry Gibbs settled in this Town of Hingham. 3

Also Ralph Smith came from Old Hingham and lived in this town. 1

1633. Also Nicholas Jacob with his wife and two children, and their cosen Thomas Lincoln, weaver, came from Old Hingham, and settled in this Hingham. 4 1

1633. Also Edmond Hobart and his wife came from Old Hingham, and settled in this Hingham. 2

1633. Also Thomas Hobart came from Windham, with his wife and 3 children, and settled in Hingham. 5

1634. Thomas Chubbuck and his wife came and settled in this Hingham. 2

1635. Mr. Peter Hobart Minister of the Gospell, with his wife and 4 children, came into New England, and settled in this town of Hingham, and was Pastor of the Church years. 6

1635. Mr. Anthony Cooper with his wife and 4 sons and 4 daughters and 4 servants, came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham. 14

1635. John Farrow and his wife and child came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham. 3

1635. William Large and his wife came and settled at New Hingham. 2

Also George Ludkin his wife and son. 3

1637. John Tower and Samuel Lincoln came from Old Hingham, and both settled at New Hingham. 2

Samuel Lincoln living some time at Salem. 49

1638. Mr. Robert Peck preacher of the Gospell in the Town of Hingham, in the County of Norfolk, in Old England, with his wife and 2 children and two servants came over the sea, and settled in this Town of Hingham, and he was teacher of the Church.	6
1638. Mr. Joseph Peck and his wife with 3 sons and daughter, and 2 men servants and 3 maid servants came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham	10
1638. Edward Gillman, with his wife 3 sons and two daughters and 3 servants, came and settled in this Town of Hingham.	8
1638. John Foulsham and his wife and two servants, came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham.	4
1638. Henry Chamberlin shoe maker his wife and his mother and two children, came from Old Hingham and settled at New Hingham	5
1638. Steven Gates his wife and 2 children, came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham.	4
<hr/>	
1638. George Knights his wife and child came from Barrow, and settled in New Hingham.	3
1638. Thomas Cooper and his wife and two children and two servants and two other persons (viz:) John Tufts and Robert Skouling, came from Old Hingham, and thereabout, and settled in New Hingham.	8
1638. Mathew Cushing and his wife and 4 sons and one daughter, and his wife's sister Frances Ricroft, widow came from Old Hingham and settled at New Hingham.	8
1638. John Beale, shoemaker, with his wife and 5 sons and 3 daughters and 2 servants, came from Old Hingham and settled at New Hingham.	12
1638. Elizabeth Sayer and Mary Sayer came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham.	2
1638. Francis James and his wife and 2 servants (to witt) Thomas Sucklin and Richard Baxter came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham.	4
1638. Philip James his wife and 4 children and two servants (viz)	

William Pitts and Edward Michell came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham. Philip James dyed soon after he came.	8
1638. James Buck with his servant John Morfield, came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham.	2
1638. Also in the same ship that the above named persons came in, came divers other persons out of several towns near to Old Hingham, (viz :) Steven Paine with his wife and 3 sons 4 servants, came from Great Ellingham and settled in New Hingham.	9
1638. John Sutton and his wife and four children came from Atleburraye, (Attleboro') and settled in New Hingham.	6
1638. Steven Lincoln and his wife and his son Steven, came from Windham, and settled in New Hingham.	3
1638. Samuel Packer and his wife and child came from Windham, and settled in New Hingham.	3
1638. Thomas Lincoln and Jeremiah Moore came from Windham, and settled in New Hingham.	2
1638. Mr. Henry Smith and his wife and 3 sons and two daughters, and three men servants, and 2 maid servants, and Thomas Mayer came from Ha**en Hall in Norfolk, and settled in New Hingham.	13
1638. Mr. Bozone Allen and his wife and two servants came from Lynn, in Norfolk, and settled in New Hingham.	4
Also William Riply and wife and 4 children.	6
1638. Mathew Hawk and his wife, and his servant John Ferring, came from Cambridge, in Old England, and settled in New Hingham.	3
<hr/>	
All the persons above named that came over in the year 1638, were 133, came in one ship called the Diligent of Ipswich; the master was John Martin of said Ipswich. All before named that came before were 42 persons.	96
	133
	42
<hr/>	
All of them settled in this ** Town of Hingham.	175

1639. Edmond Pitts and his wife and child and his brother Leonard Pitts and Adam Foulsham, came from Old Hingham and settled in New Hingham.	5
Frances Ricroft died in a few weeks after she came; and Mr. Robert Peck his wife his son Joseph and his maid went to England again in the year 1641.	
1638. William Riply and his wife and 2 sons and two daughters came from Old Hingham, and settled in New Hingham.	6
1635. John Smart and his wife and 2 sons, came out of Norfolk, in Old England, and settled in New Hingham.	4
1637. Henry Tutil and his wife, and Isaac Wright, came out of Norfolk, and settled in New Hingham.	3
1637. William Ludkin, the Smith, and his wife came from Norwich, and settled in New Hingham.	2
1637. From * * * in Norfolk came John Cutler, and his wife 7 children one servant.	9
	10
	—
	19

All the persons that came from Norfolk in Old England in several years (viz:) beginning to come in the year 1633, until the year and in the year 1639, were 206. The most of them came from Old Hingham, and the rest of them from several other towns thereabout and settled in this town of New Hingham."

---

#### EMIGRANTS\* IN THE HERCULES OF SANDWICH,

Of 200 tons, John Witherley, master, bound for "the plantation called New England in America, with certificates from the ministers where they last dwelt, of their conversation, and conformity to the orders and discipline of the church, and that they had taken the oath of allegiance and supremacy."

Nathaniel Tilden of Tenterden, yeoman, wife Lydia, seven children, and seven servants. Certificates from Mr. Jno. Gee, Vicar of Tenterden,

---

\* From the History of Sandwich, by William Boys, 410, Canterbury, 1786-92.

26 Feb. 1634, Jno. Austin, Mayor of Tenterden, and Fregift Stace, jurat,  
4 Mar. 1634.\*

Jonas Austen, of Tenterden, Constance, his wife, and four children. Certificates from Mr. Jno. Gee, 1st Mar. 1634, Jno. Austin, Mayor, and Fregit Stace, jurat, 4 Mar. 1634.

Rob. Brook, of Maidstone, mercer, Ann, his wife, and seven children. Certificates from Samuel Marshall, mayor of Maidstone, Tho. Swinnok, jurat, Edw. Duke and Rob. Barrel, ministers, 14 Mar. 1634.

Tho. Heyward, of Aylesford, taylor, Susannah, his wife, and five children. Certificates from William Colepeper, Caleb Bancks, Edw. Duke, Han. Crispe, Franc. Froiden, cler. 14 Mar. 1634.

Will. Witherell, of Maidstone, schoolmaster, Mary, his wife, three children, and one servant. Certificates from Sam. Marshal, mayor of Maidstone, Tho. Swinnuck, Edw. Duke and Rob. Barrel, cl. 14 Mar. 1634.

Fannett . . . of Ashford,† hemp dresser. Certificates from Edw. Chute, Edm. Hayes, vicar of Ashford, Elias Wood, parson of Hinxhill,‡ 4 Mar. 1634.

Tho. Boney and Han. Ewell, of Sandwich, shoemakers. Certificate from Mr. Tho. Warren, rector of St. Peters, in Sandwich, 14 Mar. 1634.

Will. Hatch, of Sandwich, merchant, Jane, his wife, five children and six servants. Certificate from Mr. Tho. Gardener, vicar of St. Mary's, Sandwich, 17 Mar. 1634.

Sam. Hinkley, of Tenterden, Sarah his wife, and four children. Certificates, Mr. Jno. Gee, vicar of Tenterden, Jn. Austin, mayor, Fregift Stace, jurat, 15 Mar. 1634.

Isaac Cole, of Sandwich, carpenter, Joan his wife, and two children. Certificate from Mr. Tho. Warren, rector of St. Peter, Sandwich, 14 Mar. 1634.

A servant. A certificate from Edm. Hayes, vicar of Ashford, 21 Mar. 1634.

Tho. Champion, of Ashford. Certificate from Edm. Hayes, vicar, 12 Mar. 1634.

---

\* The year in this list must be understood 1634-5.

† In Kent, doubtless; though there were at that day no less than eight Ashfords.

‡ Hinksell, Hinxell. The same, in Kent.

Tho. Besbeech, of Sandwich, six children and three servants. Certificates from Tho. Warren, rector of St. Peter's, Sandwich, 13 Mar. 1634. Tho. Harman, vicar of Hedcorn, 6 Mar. 1634.

Jno. Lewis, of Tenterden, Sarah his wife and one child. Certificates from Jno. Gee, vicar of Tenterden, 20 Feb. 1634. Jno. Austin, mayor, and Fregift Stace, jurat, 1st Mar. 1634.

Parnel Harris, of Bow, London. Certificate from Jos. Leeth, vicar of Bow, London, 19 Mar. 1634.

James Sayers, of Northburn,\* taylor. Certificate from Edw. Nicholls, vicar of Northburn, 2 Feb. 1634.

Comfort Starre, of Ashford, chirurgeon. Three children and three servants. Certificates from Edm. Hayes, vicar of Ashford, 21 Mar. 1634. Jno. Honnywood, Tho. Godfrey, justices.

Jos. Rootes, of Great Chart. Cert. from Rob. Gorsham, curate of great Chart, 20 Mar. 1634.

Em. Mason, of Eastwell, wid. Certificate from Will. Sandford, rector of Eastwell, 16 Mar. 1634.

Margt. wife of Will Jones, late of Sandwich, now of New England, painter. Certificate from Tho. Gardiner, vicar of St. Mary's, Sandwich, 26 Mar. 1634.

Jno. Best, of St. George's, Canterbury, taylor. Certificate from Tho. Jackson, minister of St. Georges, Canterbury, ult. Feb. 1634.

Tho. Bridgen, of Faversham, husbandman, his . . . . wife and two children. Certificates from Jno. Phillips, minister of Faversham, 5 March, 1634, Jno. Knowler, mayor, and Will. Thurston, jurat.

[In another part of the same work the following list is found, "of persons who have taken passage from the town and port of Sandwich for the American Plantations since the last certificate of such passengers returned into the office of Dover Castle." Whether their destination was for New England is left to conjecture. However, it is pretty certain that some of them found their way there eventually. The list is "certified under the seal of office of mayoralty, 9 June, 1637."]

Thomas Starr, of Canterbury, yeoman, Susan, his wife, and one child.

---

\* In Kent, Northborne in some early topographies.

Edward Johnson, of Canterbury, joiner, Susan, his wife, seven children and three servants.

Nicholas Butler, of Eastwell, yeoman, Joice, his wife, three children and five servants.

Samuel Hall, of Canterbury, yeoman, Joan, his wife, and three servants.

Henry Bachelor, of Dovor, brewer, Martha, his wife, and four servants.

Joseph Bachelor, of Canterbury, taylor, Elizabeth, his wife, one child and three servants.

Henry Richardson, of Canterbury, carpenter, Mary, his wife, and five children.

Jarvis Boykett, of Charington, carpenter, and one servant.

John Bachelor, of Canterbury, taylor.

Nathaniel Ovell, of Dovor, cordwinder, and one servant.

Thomas Calle, of Faversham, husbandman, Bennett, his wife, and three children.

William Eaton, of Staple, husbandman, Martha, his wife, three children, and one servant.

Joseph Coleman, of Sandwich, shoemaker, Sara, his wife, and four children.

Matthew Smith, of Sandwich, cordwinder, Jane, his wife, and four children.

Marmaduke Peerce, of Sandwich, taylor, Mary, his wife, and one servant.

---

In the Historical Magazine some very valuable notes have been published, contributed by Hon. Henry C. Murphy, Minister at the Hague, being extracts from the city records at Leyden, and, by the kind permission of the publisher, Mr. C. B. Richardson, we now present such of the items as are interesting to the genealogist especially.\*

1. JOHN ROBINSON, the minister. In 1622 his family consisted of himself, his wife Bridget, children James,† Bridget, Isaac, Mercy, Fear and

---

\* This synopsis has been kindly furnished by Mr. W. H. Whitmore.

† Mr. G. Sumner reads this name *John*. See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., xiii, 342.

Jacob, and a maid servant, Mary Hardy. In May, 1629, Bridget m. John Grynewich, student of theology, and Robinson's widow was a witness.

2. DEGORY PRIEST of London, m. Sarah Vincent, widow of John V. of London, Nov. 4, 1611. She m. 2d, in Leyden, 13 Nov. 1621, Goddard Godbert, and is there called "Sarah Allerton, widow of Degory Priest." (She was probably a relation of Isaae Allerton, and was married the same day.)

3. ISAAC ALLERTON, of London, m. 4 Nov. 1611, Mary Norris, of Newbury, Eng.

4. WILLIAM WHITE m. Feb. 1, 1612, Anna Fuller.

5. SAMUEL FULLER of London, (whose former wife was Elsie Glascock,) m. Agnes Carpenter of Wrentham,\* Eng. William Hoyt was his brother-in-law, and Alice Carpenter was the bride's sister. Both were witnesses.

6. WILLIAM BRADFORD, of Austerfield, Eng., m. Nov. 30, 1613, Dorothy May of Witzbuts, Eng.

7. MOSES FLETCHER, (former wife was Maria Evans,) m. Sarah Dingby, widow of William D.

8. SAMUEL FULLER, (former wife was Anna Carpenter,) m. 27 May, 1617, Bridget Lee, whose mother Joos Lee was a witness.

9. EDWARD WINSLOW of London m. 16 May, 1618, Elizabeth Barker of Chetsum, Eng. Her niece, Jane Phesel, witnessed.

10. WILLIAM BASSETT, (former wife was Cecil Lecht,) m. Margaret Oldham, 13 Aug. 1611. He was published with Mary Butler, 19 March, 1611, but she died before marriage.

11. ROBERT CUSHMAN of Canterbury, Eng., (former wife Sarah Cushman,) m. 3 June, 1617, Mary Chingelton.

12. GEORGE MORTON, of York, Eng., m. 23 July, 1612, Julia Ann Carpenter. Her father Alexander C. and sister Alice C. were witnesses with Anna Robinson and Thomas Morton, brother of the groom.

13. JOHN JENNE of Norwich, Eng., m. 1 Nov. 1614, Sarah Carey of Moncksoon, Eng.

14. STEPHEN TRACY m. 2 Jan. 1621, Trifisa Le——.

15. RICHARD MASTERTON of Sandwich, Eng., m. Mary Goodall of Leicester, Eng., 26 Nov. 1619. His bro.-in-law John Ellis witnessed.

---

\* Mr. Somerby does not find the Carpenter family at this early date in Wrentham, Eng. This name should probably be Wrington. See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., xiv, 196.

Others, of the same congregation, were (16) WILLIAM PAUTES, who m. Wybra Hausen, 4 Dec. 1610; (17) RAYNULPH TICKENS, who m. 11 April, 1611, Jane White of Bebel; (18) WILLIAM BUCKRUM of Ipswich, Eng., who m. Elizabeth Neal of Scrooby, 17 Dec. 1611; (19) HENRY CRULLINGS, who m. 20 Dec. 1613, Dorothy Pettinger of Moortel; and (20) JOHN GILLIES of Essex, who had m. formerly Elizabeth Pettinger, and who m. Rosa Lylse of Yarmouth, 23 March, 1617.

Other names are:—

21. John Jennings of Colchester.
22. Edward Southworth.
23. William Buckrum of Ipswich. [See No. 18.]
24. Henry Cullens.
25. Edward Pickering of London.
26. Roger Wilkins.
27. Samuel Ferrier of Caen, France, [who m. 16 May, 1614, Mildreth Charles.]
28. Roger Chandler of Rochester.
29. Samuel Butler of Yarmouth.
30. Edmund Jepson.
31. Roger Wilson.
32. Henry Wilson of Yarmouth, who m. 16 May, 1616.
33. Zecheriah Berry.
34. John Spoonard.
35. Samuel Lee.
36. Stephen Butterworth.
37. Henry Jepson.
38. Roger Simons of Sarum.
39. Daniel Fairfield of Colchester.
40. Thomas Smith of Bury, [who m. Anna, dau. of John Crackston.]
41. John Codmore.
42. Thomas Hatfield.
43. Joseph Parsons of Colchester.
44. Robert Nelson.
45. Robert Warrener.
46. Raynulf Tickens, (brother-in-law of Robinson.)
47. Isaac Marcus.

48. Thomas Southworth.
49. Abraham Gray.
50. Henry Marshall.
51. Alexander Carpenter.
52. William Hoyt.
53. William Jepson.
54. Robert Smith.
55. John Keble.
56. Thomas Williams.
57. Jonathan Williams.
58. Henry Wood.
59. Israel Nes.
60. William Talbot.
61. John Ellis.
62. Anthony Clemens.
63. Roger White.
64. Anna Fuller.
65. Dillen Carpenter, (a female.)
66. Sarah Priest.
67. William Lysle.
68. John Reynolds of London.
69. Edward Goddar.
70. Catharine Carver.
71. William Talbot.
72. Elizabeth Neal.
73. Wybran Pautes, (a female.)
74. William Pautes of Norwich, (see No. 16.)
75. Joanna Lyons.
76. Pruce Jennings, (a female.)
77. Mary Finch.
78. William Brewer, a printer, and partner of Brewster, called also Thomas Brewer. A child of Brewster died 20 June, 1609.

It is to be hoped that these investigations will be continued, as the transcriber states he copied specially only those who came in the first four ships, and there is much more on the record. A letter from Robinson's church, April 28, 1625, announcing his death, is signed by Roger White.

[This work will now be found to contain complete lists of all the Emigrant Founders of New England, which have been brought to light. Those printed in the Register,—viz., in vol. i, pages 132, 377-9; vol. ii, page 407, and vol. ix, pages 265-8,—are here reprinted. Doubtless many of the Emigrants to Virginia, Barbadoes, and other Islands, found their way eventually to New England. All of these have been copied, and the most of them printed in the Register. Those which have not been printed will soon be.

I have thought it proper to append to the preceding List of Early Founders of New England, the King's Commission to Archbishop Laud, for governing that country. And notwithstanding its great importance in New England History, I am not aware that a perfect copy of it has ever been published in that country. Mr. Hubbard has, in his valuable History of New England, given an abstract of it, and Governor Pownall has given it in Latin in an Appendix to the Fourth Edition of his "Administration of the Colonies."

For similar reasons I give also the Commission to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, which constituted him Governor of New England. Both of these papers are copied from the originals, with the best care I can take for their accuracy.]

COMMISSION TO ARCHBISHOP LAUD, AND OTHERS, TO  
GOVERN NEW ENGLAND.

A Commission for ye  
makinge Lawes and Orders  
for Government of English  
Colonies planted in  
Forraigne parts.  
Dated xxviii<sup>o</sup> Aprilis  
An<sup>o</sup> Caroli Regis x<sup>mo</sup>  
Anōq Dī. 1634.

Charles by the grace of God King of England Scotland ffraunce and  
Ireland Defender of the Faith &c.

To the most reverend Father in God our welbeloved and most faithfull  
Councellor, William, by divine Providence, Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Canterburie, of all  
England primate, and Metropolitan, our welbeloved and most faithfull

Councelour Thomas Lord Coventry, Lord Keeper of the greate Seale of England. The most reverend ffather in Christ, our welbeloved and faithfull Councellor Richard by Divine Providence Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Yorke Primate and Metropolitan, our welbeloved and most faithfull Cozens and Councillors, Richard Earle of Portland or high Trēr of England, Henry, Earle of Manchester, Lord Keeper of our privic Seale, Thomas Earle of Arundell and Surrey Earle Marshall of England, Edward Earle of Dorsett, Chamberlaine to or most deare Consort, the Queene And our welbeloved and faithfull Councellor Fraunces Lord Cottington, Chauncellor and Vnder Treasuror of or Exchequer, Sr Thomas Edmonds, knight, Treasuror of or Howshold, Sr Henry Fane knight, Comptroller of the same Howshold, Sr John Coke, knight, one of our prime Secretaries, and Sr Fraunces Windebancke, knight, one of our prime Secretaries Greeting Whereas

Very manie of our subiects and of our late Fathers of blessed memorie our Soueraigne Lord James King of England, by meanes of Lycence Royall, not onlie with desire of enlarging ye Territories of or Empire, but cheifely out of a pious and religious affection and desire of Propogatinge the Ghospell of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, have Planted large Colonies of the English Nation in divers Partes of the world altogeaither vnmanured and voyde of Inhabitants, or occupied of the barbarous People that haue noe knowledge of Divine Wor<sup>pp</sup> Wee being willing graciously to provide a remedie for the tranquillitie and quietnes of those People, and being very Confident of your faith Wisdome, Justice and provident Circumspection, haue Constituted yo<sup>u</sup> the aforesaid Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Canterbury Lord Keeper of the greate Seale of England, The Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Yorke, The Lord Treasuro<sup>r</sup> of England, Lord Keeper of the privie Seale, The Earle Marshall of England, Edward Earle of Dorsett, ffrauncis Lord Cottington, Sr Thomas Edmonds knight; Sr Henry Fane, knight, Sr John Coke, knight, and Sr Frauncis Windebancke, knight, or any five or more of yo<sup>u</sup> or Commissioners. And to yo<sup>u</sup> five or more of yo<sup>u</sup> Wee doe giue and committ Power for the Gouernment and safetie of the said Colonies drawne, or wch out of the English Nation into those partes shalbe drawne, to make Lawes Constitutions and Ordinances p'tayning either to the publique state of those Colonies or the private profit of them, and concerning the lands, Goods, Debts and Succession in those partes, and how they shall demeane themselves towards forraigne Princes and their People, or how they shall beare themselues towards vs and our Subiectes as well

in any forraigne Partes whatsoeuer, or on ye Seas in those partes or in their returne sayling home, or which may appertaine to ye maintenance of the Clergie Government, or to the cure of Soules amonge the People living and exercising Trade in those partes by designing out congruent portions arising in Tithes oblations and other thinges there accordinge to your sound descretions in politcall and Civill Causes, and by having the aduise of twoe or three B<sup>pp</sup>s for the setlinge, makeing and ordering of the busines for designing necessarie Eccliall and Clergie Portions which yo<sup>w</sup> shall cause to be called and taken to yo<sup>u</sup>, and to make Provision against the Violators of those Lawes Constitutions and Ordinances, by imposinge penalties and mulctes, imprisonm<sup>t</sup> (if there be cause, and that the qualitie of the offence doe require it by deprivation of member or life to be inflicted) with power also, (our assent being had,) to remove, displace ye Governor or Rulers of those Colonies for causes which to yo<sup>w</sup> shall seeme lawfull, and others in their stead to Constitute, and to require an Accompt of their Rule and Government, And whome yo<sup>w</sup> shall finde culpable, either by Deprivation from the Place or by Imposition of a mulct vpon the Goods of them in those Partes to be levied, or banishment from the Provinces in which they have been Governo<sup>r</sup>, or otherwise to Chastice according to the qualitie of the fault And to Constitute Judges and Magistrates politicall and Civell for Civill Causes and vnder the power and forme which to yo<sup>u</sup> sive or more of yo<sup>w</sup> with the Bpps Vicegereull (provided by the Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Canterbury for the time being) shall seeme expedient And to ordayne Courtes Pretorian and Tribunall as well Eccliall as Civell of Judgments to determine of the forme and manner of proceeding in the same, And of appealing from them in matters and Causes as well Cryminall as Civill, Personall, reall and mixt, And to ye Seates of Justice what may be equally and well ordered and what crymes, faultes, or excesses of Contractes, or iniuries ought to belonqe to ye Eccliall Courte and Seate of Justice PROVIDED NEVERTHELESSE That the Lawes, Ordinances and Constitutions of this kind shall not be put in execution before or Assent be had therevnto in writing vnder or Signet, signed at least. And this Assent being had therevnto and the same publiquely proclaymed in ye Provinces in which they are to be executed. Wee will and Command that those Lawes, Ordinances, and Constitutions more fully to obtayne strength and be confirmed shalbe inviolable observed of all men whom they shall concerne NOTWITHSTANDING it shalbe lawfull for yo<sup>w</sup>

five or more of yo<sup>w</sup> as is aforesaid (although those Lawes Constitutions and ordinances shalbe proclaymed with our Royall Assent,) to change, revoke and abrogate them, and other new ones in forme aforesaid from time to time to frame and make as is aforesaid, and to new evills arisinge or daungers to applie new remedies as is fittynge soe often as to yo<sup>u</sup> shall seeme expedient.

Furthermore yo<sup>u</sup> shall understand wee have Constituted yo<sup>u</sup> or every fие of yo<sup>w</sup> the aforesaid Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Canterbury, Thomas Lord Coventrie Lord Keeper of the Great Seale of England, Richard Archb<sup>pp</sup> of Yorke, Richard Earle of Portland, Henry Earle of Manchester, Thomas Earle of Arundell and Surrey, Lord Cottington, S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Edmondes, Knight, S<sup>r</sup> Henry Fane, Knight, S<sup>r</sup> John Coke, Knight, and S<sup>r</sup> Fraunces Winden-banke, Knight, or Commissioners to heare and determine according to yo<sup>r</sup> sound discretions, all manner of Complaintes, either against those Colonies or the Rulers and Gouerno<sup>r</sup>s at the instance of the parties greived, or at the Accusation brought from home or from thence, betweene them and their members to be moved, and to call ye Parties before yo<sup>u</sup>, and to the Parties and their Procurators from hence or from thence being heard, the full complement of Justice to be exhibited. GIVING vnto yo<sup>u</sup>, or any fие or more of yo<sup>w</sup> Power, that if yo<sup>u</sup> shall finde any of the Colonies aforesaid, or any of the Cheife Rulers vpon the Iurisdiction of others by vniust Possession or Vsurpation, or one against another makeing greivance, or in Rebellion against vs, or withdrawing from our Allegiance, or o<sup>r</sup> Mandate not obeying (consultation first with vs in that case had,) to cause those Colonies or the Rulers of them for the Causes aforesaid, either to returne to England, or to Coma<sup>nd</sup> them to other places Designed, euen as according to your sound discretions it shall seeme to stand with equitie, Justice and necessitie.

MOREOVER WEE DOE GIUE vnto yo<sup>u</sup> or any fие of yo<sup>w</sup> Power and speciall Comaund over all the Charters and Letters Patentes, and Rescriptes Royall of the Regions, Provinces, Islandes or Lands in other Partes graunted raising Colonies to cause them to be brought before yo<sup>w</sup> and the same being reviewed, if any surreptiously, or vnduely hath bine obtayned ; or that by ye same Privilege, Liberties or Prerogatives hurtfull to vs or o<sup>r</sup> Croune or to forraigne Princes haue bine preiudiciallly suffered and graunted, the same being better made knowne vnto yo<sup>w</sup> fие, or more of yo<sup>w</sup>, to command them according to the Lawes and Customes of Eng-

land to bee revoked, and to doe such other thinges which to y<sup>e</sup> Government profit and safeguard of the aforesaid Colonies and of o<sup>r</sup> Subiectes resident in the same shalbe necessarie.

AND THERFORE wee doe Commaund yo<sup>w</sup> that about the Premises, at Dayes and times which for thies thinges yo<sup>w</sup> shall make provision, that yo<sup>u</sup> be diligent in attendance as it becometh yo<sup>w</sup> Giuing in Precept also, and firmly enioyning, Wee doe giue Comand to all and singular Cheife Rulers of Provinces into which the Colonies aforesaid have bine drawne or shalbe drawne and concerning y<sup>e</sup> Colonies themselves concerning others that haue any interest therein that they giue attendance vpon yo<sup>u</sup> and be observant and obedient to yo<sup>r</sup> Warrantes in those Affaires as often as need shall require, and euen as in o<sup>r</sup> name.

IN TESTIMONIE WHEREOF wee haue caused these o<sup>r</sup> Lrc<sup>s</sup> to be made Patentes. Witnessse O<sup>r</sup> selfe at Westminster the 28<sup>th</sup> Day of Aprill in y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> yeare of o<sup>r</sup> Raigne

By Writt from the Privy Seale

[Endorsement.]

Willis

Commission for y<sup>e</sup> making Lawes and Orders for Government of English Colonies planted in foreign parts. Dated 28<sup>th</sup> April 1634.

*State Paper Office.*

COMMISSION TO SIR FERDINANDO GORGES AS GOVERNOR  
OF NEW ENGLAND. BY THE KING.

Manyfesting Our Royall pleasure for the establishing a generall Govern'mt in Our Territorye of New England for prevention of those evills that otherwise might Ensue for default thereof—

Forasmuch as Wee haue vnderstood and been credibly informed of the many inconueniences and mischiefs that haue growne and are like more and more to arise amongst Our Subjects allready planted in the parts of New England by reason of the severall opinions differing humors and many other differences springing up betweene them and daily like to encrease, and for that it rested not in the power of the Councill of New England (By our Gracious ffathers royall Charter established for those affaires) to redress the same, Without wee take the whole managing thereof into Our owne hands, and apply therenvto Our immediate power and

authority, Which being perceived by the principall undertakers of those businesses, They haue humbly resigned the said Charter unto us, that thereby there may bee a speedy order taken for reformation of the aforesaid Errors and mischeifs. And knowing it to bee a Duty proper to our Royall Justice not to suffer such Numbers of Our people to runne to ruine and so religious and good intents to languish for want of timely remedie and Soueraigne assistance Wee haue therefore graciously accepted of the said Resignation and doe approue of their good affections to a seruice soe acceptable to God and vs, And wee haue seriously aduised with Our Coūcill both of the way of Reformation and of a person meet and able for that imployment by whose grauity, moderation and experience Wee haue hopes to repair what is amiss and settlemēt of those affaires to the good of Our people and honour of Our Gouernmt. And for that purpose Wee have resolued with Our selfe to imploye Our Servant fferdinando Gorges knight, as well for that Our Gracious ffather of blessed memory as Wee haue had for a long time good experience of his fidelity, circumspection and knowledge of his Gouernemēt in martiall and civill affaires, besides his understanding of the State of those Countreys wherein he hath been an immediate mover and a principall Actor, to the great prejudice of his estate, long troubles and the loss of many of his good ffreinds and servants in making the first discovery of those Coasts, and taking the first seizure thereof as of right belongs to vs Our Crowne and dignity, and is still resolued according to Our Gracious pleasure to prosecute the same in his owne person, Which resolution and most commendable affection of his to serve vs therin, as We highly approve, Soe Wee hold it a property of Our princely care to second him with Our Royall and ample authority Such as shalbee meet for an imployment soe eminent and the performance of Our Service therin, wherof Wee haue thought itt fitt to make publick Declaration of Our said pleasure, That therby it may appear to our good Subjects the resolution Wee haue graciously to prouide for the peace and future good of those whose affection leads them to any such vndertaking, and withall to Signifye that Our further will and pleasure is, That none bee permitted to goe into any those parts to plant or inhabitt. But that they first acquaint Our said Gouerno<sup>r</sup> therwith, or such other as shalbee deputed for that purpose during his aboad heir in England, And who are to receiue from him or them allowance to pass with his or their further directions where to sitt downe most for their perticuler commodities and publick good of our Service (Sauing and reseruing to all those

that haue Joyned in the Surrender of the Great Charter of New England and haue Grants immediately to bee holden of us for their Severall plantations in the said Countrey, ffree liberty at all times hereafter to go themselues and also to send such Numbers of people to their plantacoñs as by themselves shall bee thought conuenient Heerby strictly charging and commanding all our Officers and others to whom it shall or may appertaine, to take notice of this our pleasure and to be careful the same bee firmly obserued as they or any of them shall answer the same at their vttermost perill. Giuen at the Court of Whitehall the 23. day of July 1637. and in the Thirteenth yeare of Our Raigne.

*State Paper Office.*

---

#### SIR FERDINANDO GORGES, KT.

The man who persevered so long, and against such adverse fortune, to colonize New England, has scarcely received from the historian notice proportionate to his sacrifices. Nor is it proposed here to do more than to bring into view a few additional materials for the biographer of Sir Ferdinando Gorges. It is a very common and it may be said perhaps a very natural error, for biographers to claim too much for their heroes. It has been recently asserted\* that Sir Ferdinando was “the father of English colonization in America.” We know of no process of reasoning by which to arrive at that conclusion. And according to some notions which have crept into our mind, we feel quite sure that, instead of calling Sir Ferdinando the father of colonization, we should call him at least the great-grandson of *that gentleman*. But we must waive discussion on that head, at present, as we are now to deal only with original papers.

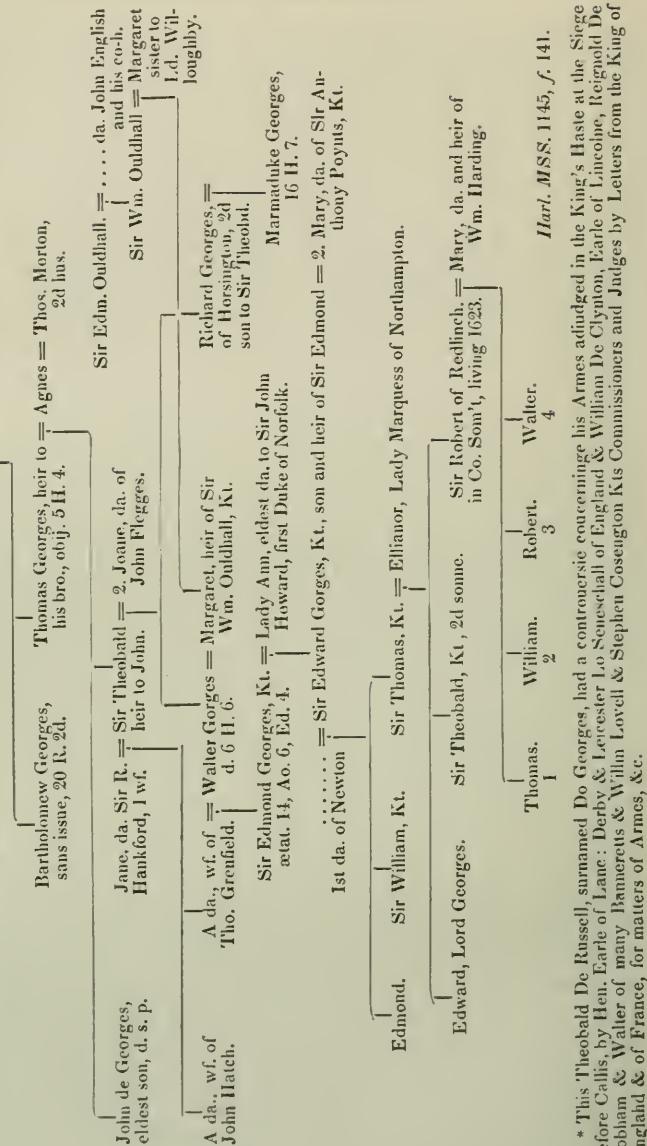
The following pedigrees, from Heralds’ Visitations in the British Museum, furnish the pedigree of Sir Ferdinando, and his relationship to others of the name. Lord Edward Gorges, it appears, was a first cousin to Edward Gorges, father of Sir Ferdinando. Robert Gorges, the son of Sir Ferdinando, had a commission as governor of New England, came here in 1623 with a colony, and settled at Weymouth; but returned in the course of the year. John, the other son, was father of Ferdinando Gorges, who published, in 1658, “*America painted to the Life.*”

---

\* See Historical Magazine, vol. iii, 336.

## PEDIGREE OF GORGES.

Ralph de Georges lived 35 of Hen. 3. He had a son Sr. Ralph, who had a wife Margaret . . . This Sr. Ralph de Georges, Kt. was a wit. to the King's Charter for lands given to the Count of Arbride, Año 13 Ed. I. Thomas, son of this Sr. Ralph, by Inquisition 33 Ed. 1. His son, Ralph de Georges, in the time of Ed. 2d, m. Eleanor, and had a da. Eleanor his co-heir, who m. Sr. Theobald Russell, Kt., proved by Inq. 15 Ed. 3. They had Randall Russell, and Theobald de Georges, so surnamed from his mother, ob. 4 Ric. 2.\*



Sir Theobald Gorge, Kt. and Bart., 2<sup>o</sup> brother to =  
John George, sonnes of The. Gorge,\* some of Ralph

Walter Gorge = . . . . . dau. and heire of Owld hale.

Sir Edm. Gorge, ward to Jo: Lo: Howard in the time of Edward 4th. = Ann, d. of the said John Lord Howard, Duke of Norfolk.

William Gorge.	da. of Sir . . . . .	Poynes.	= Sir Edmond, Kt. = . . . . . da. of Sir Jo. Newton, Kt., 2 wif.
Sir Thomas, Kt.	A dau. m.	William Gorge.	Sir Wm.
Robert.	Edward	Cicely, d. of Hyones of We.	Alice.

Sir Ferdinand Gorge, Kt., 2 <sup>o</sup> sonne.	Sir Edward Gorge, Kt., living ao. 1623. = . . . . . da. Sir George Speake, Kt. of the Bath.							
Robert.	John.	Anne	Dorothy	Francis vx 1 Lut- terell, 2 Sir Ed- ward Soulleott.	William 2. Thomas 3. Samuell 4.	Sir Robert = Mary, d. Sir Marmaduke Dayrell.	Dorothy vx Carv of Clovelly. of Whits.	Dorothy vx Elizabet Carv of Treachard

[*Harl. MSS. 1445, f. 106.*]

Sir William George of Wraxall, Kt. =

Robert Gorge of Batcombe in Co. Somerset, 2d son.	= Ann, da. of . . . . . Webb of Batcombe.					
Edward, d son.	Mary, wife to John Moore.	Henry of Batcombe, = Barbara, da. of Tho. Baynard of Cillorne, in Co. Wills.	Margare, wf. to Edward Kimberley.	Ann, wf. to John Guyse.	John, wf. to James Spencer.	John, wf. to Thos. Stephens.
Signed	III : GORGS.	Thomas, son and heire, æstat. 5, annores, 1623.	John, 2.	Ann.	John, 3.	John, 4.

\* Several generations are omitted here, if the preceding pedigree is correct. According to that pedigree this 'Thomas Gorges was the 3d gen. from one Ralph de Gorges and the 7th gen. from the earliest mentioned Ralph. Burke's "Extinct and Dormant Baronetages," (1844) p. 221, has a pedigree of his family, which, except omitting Thomas, grandson of the first Ralph, agrees with Pedigree No. 1, in these early generations. There are discrepancies, however, in later ones.

SIR ARTHUR GORGES, Chelsea, knighted 1597, d. 1625. He built a house on this site [of Stanley House] for his own residence. As the Queen [Eliz.] passd by the faire new building, Sir Arthur Gorges presented her with a faire jewell. *Sidney papers*—Letter from Rowland White to Sir Robert Sidney, 15 Nov. 1599. Sir Arthur was the intimate friend of Spenceer, who made a beautiful elegy on the first Lady Gorges, dau. of Viscount Bindon, who d. 1590, entitled *Daphnaida*, and her husband is meant by Alcyon. Sir Arthur's second wife was the Lady Elizabeth, dau. of Henry, Earl of Lincoln, by which marriage he became possessed of Sir Thomas More's house, which, in 1619, he conveyed to Lionel, Lord Cranfield. He left by his second wife six children, viz., Arthur,(1) first son and heir, a. then 24 (1625), Timoleon,(2) Egremont, (3) Carew,(4) Henry,(5) Elizabeth.—*Faulkner's Hist. Chelsea*, i. 56-7, 2 vols. 8°. 1829.

On the south side of the church at Chelsea—

Here sleeps, and feels no presure of this stone,  
He that had all the Gorges Souls in one, &c.

The generous and worthy gentleman Arthur Gorges, Esq., eldest son of Sir Arthur Gorges, Kt. The last surviving Branch of the first Male Line of that Honourable Family.—*Strype's Stow*, ii. B. vi. p. 72.

In the chancel of the church of St. Michael near Exeter, parish of Hevitree, is this inscription to “ Thomas Gorges of Hevitree, Esq., and Rose, his wife. He departed this life the 17th of October, 1670; and she the 14th day of April, 1671.

The lovinge Turtell havinge mist her mate  
Beg'd she might enter ere they shut the gate  
Their dust lies whose soules to Heaven are gonue  
And waite till Angells rowle away the stone.

*Jenkins's Hist. Exeter*, 441.

ARMS.—Gorges of Somersetshire bear—Argent a whirlpool azure.  
CREST—A greyhound's head erased argent collared gules.

A Devonshire branch bore—Ermin a fesse between three fleurs-de-lis gules. Another—Ermin a fesse between three roses gules. CREST—An annulet, stoned azure. See Burke's *Heroldic Dictionary*.

## EMIGRANTS FOR ST. CHRISTOPHERS, &amp;c.

[The following Lists from the same volume as the preceding were copied and furnished to the Register by Mr. H. G. SOMERBY.]

Register of the names  
of all ye Passinger wch  
Passed from ye Porte of  
London for on whole  
yeare Endinge at  
Xp<sup>m</sup>as 1635

vi Januarii 1634

Theis under written names are to be transported to St. Christophers and the Barbadoes, James Romsey M<sup>r</sup> bound thither have taken ye oath of Allegiance.

John Phillips	21	Will <sup>m</sup> Burt	22	Edward Jones	21
John Allin	23	John Bowes	23	Mark Ellvyn	20
Davie Johnes	24	Henry Cappledike	20	Henry Purslym	18
W <sup>m</sup> White	30	Robt. Stratford	16	Richard Chitting	23
Humfrey Davies	22	Robert Holland	19	Tho: Marfutt	22
W <sup>m</sup> Camion	21	Tho: Borne	22	Richard Edmonds	18
Edward Lampeugh	35	Edward Roberts	25	W <sup>m</sup> Prichard	25
George Cliffe	26	John Carter	26	Tho: Arnold	18
Abram Jn <sup>son</sup>	27	George Sutton	19	Richard Chamblis	19
Henrie Wells	23	Edward Jennor	24	Edward Brunt	25
John Usher	26	Joseph Glade	20	George Stokes	23
Edmond Knight	21	Peter Monk	29	Henry Fookes	21
Tho: Rasbottom	23	Richard Coke	38	Robert Granger	21
W <sup>m</sup> Griggson	14	Isack Peter	20	W <sup>m</sup> Walter	26
Richard Jones	23	Phillipp Squier	20	John Rods	20
Michell White	18	Bartholomew Flade	24	Ezechell Clements	20
Richard Borne	24	Richard Lawrence	20	Tho: Carpenter	20
Edward Fletcher	20	Daniell Smith	20	Tho: Smith	17
Francis Sowthe	19	John Synes	17	John White	27
John Conny	20	Robert Kett	22	John Watkinson	22
Robert Skarvill	21	Suzan Hudson	20	Joseph Pardy	23
Edward Robinson	18	Mary Sea	16	Robert Langredge	23
John Holland	15	John Shettleworth	28	Jn <sup>o</sup> Etherington	17
Edward Ash	20	Richard Fryme	26	George White	27
Tho. Sandby	17	Robt Holme	22	Tho: Cockey	25
Tho. Greene	21	John More	28	Ant <sup>o</sup> Blackgrove	24
Mark Theody	18	Richard Pence	45	John Higgins	20

Willm Hodgson	20	Robt. Ground	22	Robert Gilby	18
Tho: Jenkynns	23	William Bruton	22	Robert Baker	50
Jn <sup>o</sup> Greenewood	26	William Walton	22	Tho: Peck	20
John Place	22	Willm Seward	26	Willm Harris	35
W <sup>m</sup> Hayman	36	Henry Rymes	40	John Towne	27
Edward Savage	20	Henry Iles	17	Christian Mynnikyn	19
Jo: Conniers	21	Bryan Erle	21		
John Moore	30	John Fox	19		

17 Februarij 1634

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in ye Hopewell Capten Tho: Wood M<sup>r</sup> bound thither. The passengers have taken the oath of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Willm Usher	22	John Faux	36	Tho: Letteny	20
Rich. Hanby	23	Joseph Bryan	20	Robert Porter	20
Richard Jackson	17	Nevill Hutchins	20	John Hughes	20
Joh. Hill	19	W <sup>m</sup> Walters	22	Henry Akynts	22
Richard Clynton	23	Willm Puttex	20	Robert Reimber	21
Jn <sup>o</sup> Harrison	46	Archibald Weyer	18	Robert Mills	19
James Read	19	Nathaniell Cobham	17	John Davies	25
Dunston Rember	20	Jarvice Dodderidge	21	Thomas Crowder	21
W <sup>m</sup> Owen	23	John Derborn	22	Richard Purnell	21
Jn <sup>o</sup> Free	25	Willm Seriff	19	Robert Lynley	20
Richard Gane	19	John Offword	24	Henry Holmes	44
Thomas Richards	19	Tho: Lee	20	John Key	30
John Nicks	23	Robert Richards	18	John Williams	21
Martin Perkynn	20	George Hiter	18	John Fowler	24
Ant <sup>o</sup> Blades	24	John Dreadd	17	John Owen	20
Robert Dynond	29	Arthur Wynd	17	Owen Williams	21
Tho: Dayes	20	Richard Osborn	22	Tho: Drew	26
W <sup>m</sup> Walker	21	John Phillipps	37	W <sup>m</sup> Bunystedd	21
Ralph Harwood	23	John Steevens	13	Edward Jn <sup>o</sup> son	20
Phillipp Philpott	30	John Redhedd	28	John Bownd	20
James Pallister	28	W <sup>m</sup> Gibson	18	John Haies	30
Richard Clark	21	Tho: Waterman	27	John Lyon	18
Daniell Baker	20	Tho: Jones	19	Willm Corser	24
John Tayler	23	Jo: Nisom	23	Thomas Trigg	21
Thomas Prosser	20	Edward Layton	30	Robert Nisbett	19
John Eaton	20	W <sup>m</sup> Benson	28	Willm Caddy	21
Tho: Smith	21	John Whitehedd	23	John Cassedy	20
John Johnson	18	Richard Barnard	23	Alexander More	24
Richard Holmes	24	Henry Long	21	Richard Wellyn	25
Ralph Terrett	24	John Wilks	22	Richard Griff	24
Henry Tatnum	20	Tho: Wellman	21	Arthur Yeomans	24
Alexander Smith	18	Tho: Gaton	25	Nichol <sup>is</sup> Hobson	23
John Crapp	37	W <sup>m</sup> Allin	25	W <sup>m</sup> Marrow	25

Francis Dene	21	Phillipp Cartwrite	20	W <sup>m</sup> Seere	22
John Philpott	16	John Loftis	21	W <sup>m</sup> Levyns	22
John Strattergood	18	Michell Rocks	21	Jo: Hamond	17
W <sup>m</sup> Cant	19	Jo: Ling	45	Edward Pnllin	27
Henrie Speckman	27	Tho: Slierman	26	James Cullimor	22
John Yats	19	W <sup>m</sup> Jackson	30	Jo: Depark	28
W <sup>m</sup> Ranse	27	James Goldingham	32	Richard Walton	21
George Selman	16	Rich. Rainolds	19	Robert Collie	20
Nicholas Blades	21	Jo: Nokes	20	Joseph Hepworth	33
John Clark	24	Frances Symonds	21	Willm Walters	32
Tho: Everie	19	Thomas Lurtray	21	Daniell Smith	33
Tho: Medwell	31	James Anderson	19	Richard Trueman	24
Jo: Basher	20	Walter Jago	20	W <sup>m</sup> Masters	21
James Ellerton	18	John Bead	22	Jo: Clerc	26
Richard Hands	19	John Young	19	Randall Ogden	19
Medusala Watts	20	Tho: Hubbard	20	Tho: Browne	21
Tho: Hames	19	Edward Browne	24		

## 26 Martij 1635.

This under written name is to be imbarqued in the Peter Bonaventure  
 Tho: Harman M<sup>r</sup> bound for ye Barbadoes and St Christophers p' Certificate  
 from St Andrewes p'rish Holborne: And attestacon from Justice  
 Grimston, and Justice Sheppard hath taken the oaths of Allegance &  
 Supremacie.  
 William Banks 21 yees

To be Imbarqued In the Peter Bonav<sup>r</sup> de Lond Capt. Harman Vs<sup>s</sup> Barbades. Theis p'ties here under expressed have brought Certesiat from two Justices of peace that the toke the oathe of Alleg<sup>a</sup> & S<sup>p</sup>premacie and Also cert frō ye ministr of the p'ishe the 3<sup>d</sup> Aprill 1635.

Tho: Hathorne aged 22 yers	Jane Maddockes	21	Margrett Ellgate	24	
W <sup>m</sup> Morrison	23	Alce Mare	22	Margrett Hartforde	22
Ralph Vaughan	22 & $\frac{1}{2}$				

4<sup>th</sup> April 1635

In the Peter Bonav<sup>r</sup> de Lond Capt Harman for Barbades. Theis two p'ties brought Cert from two Justices of peace and the ministr of their Conformity accord' to order.

W<sup>m</sup> Clerke 29 yers. | Tho: Sergeant. 23 yers.

3 Aprilis 1635. At Gravesend.

Theis under written names are to be transported to St. Christophers imbarqued in the Paul of London, Jo. Acklin, M<sup>r</sup> bound thither, there was Cert: brought from the Minister of St. Catherins of their conformitie of their discipline and orders to ye Church of England the men did take ye oath of Alleg. and Supremacie.

Ralph Reason	yeres 23	W <sup>m</sup> Scarsbrick	23	Edward Gray	32
Edward Merrifield	19	W <sup>m</sup> Church	21	Jo: Watts	21
Robert Wade	35	John Reinolds	23	Edward Fisher	27
Will <sup>m</sup> Haies	24	Henry Bagin	22	Ric <sup>b</sup> Crowder	28
Geo: Rishford	24	W <sup>m</sup> Lamyn	21	Ric <sup>b</sup> Preston	21
Mathew Moyses	17	Hanna Roper	23	Ric <sup>b</sup> Older	24
Robert Richardson	20	Henry Lee	30	W <sup>m</sup> King	18
Jo: Mountain	20	Edward Smallman	21	Jo: Holmes	22
Jo: Willis	29	Robert Atkinson	23	Nic <sup>o</sup> Sedden	20
Jo: French	18	Tho: Fearfax	22	Fra: Stott	32
Tho: Watson	29	Mathew Turner	46	Phillipp Jeſſings	25
David Evans	22	Edward Gass	20	Robert Spurr	24
Steeven Garret	19	Henry Sentence	20	Tho: Spendergrass	24
W <sup>m</sup> Beddle	19	Edmund Davies	21	Nic <sup>o</sup> Hollis	20
Richard Lock	20	Edward Barnes	16	Ric <sup>b</sup> Danes	20
Abram Watson	19	Tho: Nott	18		
James Carter	25	Jo: Adams	16		

In the Peter Bonaventure, Tho: Harman M<sup>r</sup> bound for the Barbadoes theis under written names p' order: they have taken ye oaths of Supremacie and Allegiance.

Tho: Berkynn	yeres 24	W <sup>m</sup> Weston	16	James Robards	20
Jo: Westgarth	28	W <sup>m</sup> Houseman	12	Ric <sup>b</sup> Clark	19
Jo: Sweeting	26	Ric <sup>b</sup> Chapman	40	Geo: Plankett	19
James Townson	29	Tho: Cutler	35	W <sup>m</sup> Marrowdin	19
Ric <sup>b</sup> Dawson	28	James Jackson	33	Jo: Alliday	20
Tho: Greenwood	15	Jo: Smitheman	23	Walter Gibson	25
Tho: Iveson	36	Robert Savage	21	Jo: Wynkles	20
Tho: Hywood	22	Geo: Penny	24	Jo: Vynn	17
W <sup>m</sup> Banks	23	Jo: Pattman	23	Robert Roe	19
Jo: Greacly	20	Tho: Coke	30	Maurice Williams	18
Daniell Davies	26	Jo: Symonds	19	Dennis Mortagh	30
Robert Braban	29	Jo: Boone	12	Jo: Dukkarth	31
Jo: Thomas	25	Nic <sup>o</sup> Evans	16	Ric <sup>b</sup> Mansfield	22
Ric <sup>b</sup> Leech	22	Jo: Mydhouse	15	Gregorie Ogell	15
Ric <sup>b</sup> Abbott	20	Ric <sup>b</sup> Hollinby	20	W <sup>m</sup> Whitlock	31
Ainbrose Huett	27	W <sup>m</sup> Lodge	13	Jo: Long	20
Jo: White	25	Isack Pratt	22	Jo: Thompson	31
Jo: Weston	26	Jo: Evans	17	Tho: Farmer	22

Ric <sup>h</sup> Brownley	19	Capten Jacob Lake	30	Tho: Lambert	23
Mathew Westwood	18	Luke Stokes	35	Geo: Chapman	17
Jo: Mather	21	Richard Speed	35	W <sup>m</sup> Aston	17
Robert Pendred	40	Phillipp Henson	21	Adrian Coke	27
David Robinson	20	Arthur Watkyns	25	Robert Philkyn	25
Willm Beckkitt	26	Jo: Joyner	25	Jn <sup>o</sup> Sympson	29
Tho: Evans	20	Jo: Dent	30	Steeven Greenly	16
Jo: Hynd	24	Robert Jn <sup>o</sup> son	26	Mary Loveley	35
W <sup>m</sup> Mechain	20	Jo: Saweott	18	Ann Loveley	10
Roger Wills	20	Jo: Bunce	18	Margaret Luocks	27
Tho: Tedder	19	Jo: Robinson	26	Annis Percy	24
Jo: Sessions	22	Ric <sup>h</sup> Pell	22		
Daniell Dennis	22	Jo: Disherd	22		

xiiij<sup>o</sup> Aprilis 1635

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the Faulcon de London. Tho: Irish M<sup>r</sup> p' Certificate from the Minister of the p'ish of their conformity to the orders of the church of England. The men have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie.

Gabriell Bolt	29	Jo: Belton	48	John Scott	16
Owen Bliss	30	Nicolas Flitcroft	16	Robert Jones	25
Geo: Say	26	W <sup>m</sup> Bingham	18	Nathaniell Write	32
Bassell Terry	22	Humfrey Morris	18	John Jones	24
Marmaduke Turner	21	Jo: Dallinger	16	Tho: Wallis	27
Jo: Bassett	19	Jo: Rogers	34	Toby Hazell	20
Jo: Sheering	26	Jo: Spyer	32	Geo: Clark	15
Henrie Biddleston	17	Francis Smith	20	Tho: Roberts	18
Tho: Lett	22	Abraham Halloway	20	Marmaduke Crosby	28
Samvel Stor [or Ston, or Stow]	17	Joseph Drap'	21	Geo: Harris	17
James Burt	13	Tho: Bromby	59	Roger Sawter	17
Charles Fall	19	Jo: Bromby	27	Marie Perry	18
W <sup>m</sup> Sennott	20	Jesper Giggon	18	Elizabeth Elson	18
Jo: Browne	20	John Brunnwell	22	Bridget Gerden	19
Tho: Webb	18	Rich <sup>h</sup> Dent	17	Katherin Hill	20
Jo: Hopwood	20	Thomas Gualmay	22	Marie Newcom	17
Nic <sup>o</sup> Wade	19	Richard Snathe	19	Benedicte Sherhac	20
Robert Davers	14	Richard Cockman	20	Marie Crew	19
Henry Dye	20	Thomas Allin	22	Elizabeth Long	21
Edward Bull	22	Valentine Love	18	Winifred Hand	20
Farford Goldsmith	22	Robert Hapley	21	Elizabeth Curtis	22
Tho: Crispin	19	Tho: Metcalf	20	W <sup>m</sup> Sturgis	18
Francis Sheeres	26	W <sup>m</sup> Knight	30	Tho: Knowles	16
John Bathe	23	Henrie Gilder	18	Peter Lostell	14
Smith Baker	28	George Lee	16	Walter Holburd	24
James Hibbins	17	Ant <sup>o</sup> Goldsworth	18		
		John Church	21		

16 Aprilis 1635.

Theis p'ties hereafter expressed are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in y<sup>e</sup> Expectacion Cornelius Billinge M<sup>r</sup>, having taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie: As likewise being conformable to the Church of England; whereof they brought testimonie from the Ministers and Justices of Peace, of their Abodes.

Francis Smith	36	Edward Horsham	14	Katherin Webb	22
Tho: Palmer	18	Richard Trendall	16	Elizabeth Scott	20
Leonard Smith	22	W <sup>m</sup> Read	16	Marie Howes	18
Mathew Hamblen	38	Mathew Pippin	20	Dorothy Lawrence	28
W <sup>m</sup> Lynlie	58	Mary Baker	42	Elizab: Horsham	16
Christian Whetston	19	Elisha Bridges	16	Alice Goldhani	26
W <sup>m</sup> Cawdle	19	Willm Thorp	30	Richard Price	14
Florence Dickenson	19	Elizabeth Thorp	20	Richard Lane	38
Jo: Baker	42	Elizabeth Thorp	2	Alice Lane	30
Jo: Martin	30	Joan Felver	50	Samvell Lane	7
W <sup>m</sup> Smith	20	Margaret Rollright	45	Jo: Lane	4
Ant <sup>d</sup> Dowsell	20	Ellin Cooper	24	Oziell Lane	3
Richard Slie	20	Elizabeth Coke	20	Jo: Atkinson	36
Francis Dales	20	Marie Chaddock	20	Love Atkinson	38
Peter Ambrey	32	Elizabeth Hamond	25	Elizabeth Owen	30
Tho: Feld	18	Alice Awbrey	29	Marie Milward	21
Edward Hassard	24	Elizabeth Lawrence	26	Isack Barton	27
Richard Bull	17	Ann Noble	21	Abram Ray	20
Richard Reinolds	16	Marie Harrowigg	21	Dorcas Horsham	40
W <sup>m</sup> Crakins	15	Millicent Leech	28	Marie Griffin	17
Jo: Totnell	16	Marie Goodwyn	20		

24 Aprilis 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in the Expectacion aforesaid, the p'ties have taken y<sup>e</sup> oath of Alleg<sup>e</sup>:

Nicholas Riskymer	31	Jo: Bloxsall	28	Jo: Saracele	17
W <sup>m</sup> Randall	26	Sam: Goodenuff	22	Tho: Wilson	18
Andrew Leay	24	Edward Hastings	23		
Jo: Leay	25	Tho: Hobbs	18		

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes and St. Christophers, imbarqued in the Ann & Elizabeth Jo: Brookehaven, Capten and M<sup>r</sup> having taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie. As

also being conformable to the orders and discipline of the Church of England and no Subsedy Men, whereof they brought test from the Minister of St. Katherins neere Tower of London

John Crofts	30	Willm Harris	23	WOMEN.
Jo: Mason	20	John Turpin	22	Katherin Lloyd 19
Jo: Oram	21	Francis Saidwell	18	Suzan Greene 20
Christopher Fish	24	Mathew Rogers	21	Margerie Barran 19
Owen Androwe	18	Bryan Bourk	19	Elizabeth Benning 18
Robert Anderson	22	Ant <sup>o</sup> Taylor	26	Elizabeth Bruster 18
John Greene	25	Andrew Carr	23	Joan Smith 27
Joseph Wallington	19	Owen Garret	20	Suzan More 21
John Haieward	22	John Frazill	29	Alice Dixon 21
Thomas Martin	16	John Porter	24	Jane Stafford 29
Edmond Holloway	17	Charles Pollington	26	Alice Hilton 18
Thomas Pierce	19	Charles Jackson	18	Katherin Russell 20
William Hayward	18	Edward Bacon	25	Mary Powell 23
Edward Wilkinson	17	Thomas Robinson	31	Debora Winke 21
Richard Gale	16	Patrick Conly	21	Rebeca Bedding 18
Robert Tratt	21	George Goddin	31	Mathew Page 20
Thomas Redman	16	Arthur Roker	20	Ann Spicer 26
Willm Grubb	16	Tho: Dale	28	Mary Jones 20
John Golding	21	John Davies	19	Margery Harding 20
Clement Hutchinson	20	Tho: Burton	19	Marie Kinderslie 26
Bartholomew Bennet	18	Hugh Wynstonly	20	
Thomas Tyler	21	Bartholomew Draper	20	Nicholas Greene 18
John Prichard	20	Robert Brook	25	Robert Laycock 18
Giles Barnes	19	Hugh Tawyer	18	Michell Estplynn 18
Hugh Sadler	20	W <sup>m</sup> Greene	17	James Bell 19
Harford Young	20	Patrick Connyer	20	Frend Picto 20
John Williams	16	Richard King	23	John Whitedd 22
Andrew Evans	16	Willm Barnes	17	Jo: Mallion 21
John Barret	16	Willm Taylor	23	Tho: Bedlam 24
Joseph Walker	18	Robert Sennod	23	Tho: Lone 19
James Tate	17	Thomas Perkynn	29	Thomas Wazell 21
John Smith	14	Willm Longwith	26	Edward Garrard 26
Nathaniel Bolton	19	Tho: Gullifer	28	John Coke 22
W <sup>m</sup> Laydon	17	John Davies	18	Jeremy Hartley 30
Thomas Avery	18	Richard Cawood	25	Gilbert Holdsworth 30
Tho: Leake	18	Richard Dynley	19	
Davie Williams	17	Dennis Peke	20	

2<sup>o</sup> Maij 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to y<sup>e</sup> Barbadoes imbarqued in the Alexander Capt. Burche and Gilbert Grimes M<sup>r</sup> p'

Certificate from the Minister where they late dwelt the men tooke the oaths of Alleg and Supremacie die et A° pred.

Willm Rapan	yeres	29	Jo: Phillipps	20	Rowland Plunkett	18
Leonard Staples		22	Richard Cribb	19	Teague Nacon	28
Jo: Stanford		24	Tho: Browne	18	Dermond O'Bryan	20
James Manzer		27	Jo: Greenwich	21	Charles Galloway	19
Jo: Watts		25	Jo: Nedson	19	James Montgomery	19
Tho: Clark		26	Edward Church	18	Jn <sup>o</sup> McCoury	28
Michell King		27	Ant <sup>r</sup> Threlcatt	19	Samvell Priday	20
Henry Broughton		20	W <sup>m</sup> Willis	17	Samvell Farron	30
Geo: Ventimer		20	Clement Hawkins	16	Edmond Montgomery	26
Robert Hardy		18	Lewes Hughes	19	Olliver Bassett	14
Tho: Dabb		25	John Greene	22	Parry Wy	15
Geo: Norton		22	Richard Marshall	36	Daniell Burche	14
W <sup>m</sup> Huckle		20	Mathew Calland	16	Richard Stone	13
Edward Kemp		29	Lewes David	28	Thomas Tayler	27
W <sup>m</sup> Powell		19	Geo: White	18	Edmond Nash	21
Ralph Promd		26	Geo: Rudglie	17	Jo: Herring	28
Jo: Bullman		40	Dennis Mc Brian	18	W <sup>m</sup> Beaton	24
Jo: Watts		19	Jo: Bussell	36	Tho: Roe	22
W <sup>m</sup> Dench		16	James Driver	27	Edward Banks	35
Francis Peck		22	Hugh Johnes	22	Tho: Fludd	21
Jo: Benstedd		24	Tho: Gildingwater	30	David Collingworth	22
Symon Parler		24	John Ashurst	24	W <sup>m</sup> Mathews	30
Richard Howseman		19	James Parkinson	23	Tynothie Goodman	27
Walter Jones		20	Will <sup>m</sup> Young	21	Tho: Penson	20
Phelix Lyne		25	W <sup>m</sup> Smith	18	W <sup>m</sup> Anderson	36
Arthur Write		21	Morgan Jones	31	Geo: Merriman	41
Lewes Willi <sup>m</sup> s		21	Jo: Richard	30	Jo: Dellahay	27
W <sup>m</sup> Pott		18	Peter Flaning	16	Robert Lee	33
Thomas Gilson		21	Miles Farring	24	Jo: Jackson	24
Nic <sup>o</sup> Watson		26	Robert Atkins	23	Alexander de la Garde	27
Olliver Hookham		32	Beniamin Mason	23	Francis Marshall	26
Chri: Buckland		25	Tho: Rutter	22	Walter Lutterell	20
Jo: Hill		23	Jo: Howse	41	Jo: White	15
Anthony Skooler		20	Jo: Cole	20	Jo: Burton	17
Jo: Anderson		21	James Watts	35	Symon Wood	14
W <sup>m</sup> Phillipps		17	W <sup>m</sup> Crome	17	Robert Mussell	14
Jo: Befford		18	Phillipp Lovell	34	Richard Fane	15
Henry Yatnan		21	Uxor Elizabeth Lovell	33	Robert Roberts	18
Robert Duce		18	Rowland Mathew	27	W <sup>m</sup> Lake	14
Owen Williams		18	Robert Sprite	30	Richard Iveson	16
Jo: Write		24	Jo: Weston	41	Humphrey Kerby	18
William Clarke		19	James Smith	19	Edward Cokes	17
Edward Halingworth		46	Jo: Sinit	19	Henry Morton	20
Richard Poinell		32	Richard Lee	22	James Brett	17
Henry Longsha		23	W <sup>m</sup> Seely	29	Tho: Dennis	18
Jo: Bush		22	Edward Plunkett	20	Tho: More	33
Jonathan Franklin		17	Tho: Plunkett	28	Jo: Lawrence	17

W <sup>m</sup> Martin	13	Annis Barrat	20	Elizabeth Farmer	20
Richard Phelpe	17	Marie Lambeth	17	Margaret Conway	20
		Ann Mann	17	Grace Walker	34
WOMEN.		Elizabeth Warren	17	Edith Jones	21
Barbarie Reason	20	Ann Skynngle	18	Alice Guy	20
Jane Marshall	21	Alice Champ	20	Mary Spendley	17
Diana Drake	19	Mathew May	21	Ann Gardner	36
Mary Inglish	17	Elizabeth Chambers	20		

21° Maij 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to St Christophers, imbarqued in the Mathew of London, Richard Goodladd M<sup>r</sup> p<sup>r</sup> warrant from y<sup>e</sup> Earle of Carlisle.

Thomas Knight yeres	21	Robert Faucer	40	Jo: Kibie	21
Jo: Hill	18	Miles Coventrie	18	Tho: Garrett	20
Jo: Rawlins	18	Jo: Thomas	14	Jo: Goslinn	20
Francis Penn	22	Tho: Reeve	24	Tho: Milward	18
George Allerton	23	Lewes Anbrey	13	Morgan Brint	19
Rowland Millington	24	James Walker	30	Pierce Stapleton	22
Ric <sup>h</sup> Thomas	40	Tho: Vem	27	Geo: Eaton	27
Roger Thomas	22	Geo: Ball	51	Leonard Hunt	38
Richard Griggson	34	Tho: Gosling	22	Jo: Cave	34
Jo: Bruning	20	Jo: Palmer	19	W <sup>m</sup> Barber	22
Robert Coke	32	James Cotes	21	Jo: Hoddins	50
Clinton Cutler	20	W <sup>m</sup> Helaine	21	Alexander Tadde	38
Tho: Turner	25	Mathew Hely	21	Robt. Woodstock	40
Jo: Wood	22	Originall Lowis	28	John Offlent	20
W <sup>m</sup> Robinson	26	Jo: Thomson	34	Nic <sup>e</sup> Watts	18
Edward Bicroft	22	W <sup>m</sup> Brookes	25	Richard Brookes	16
Jo: Sturdy	26	Jo: Doe	22	Tho: Hadbie	22
Ant <sup>o</sup> Netbie	20	Mathew Walker	19	Tho: Reinolds	18
Robert Wendever	25	Walter Collins	18	Darby Hurlie	18
Samvel Trese	20	Jo: Clinton	19	Jo: Hilliard	35
Evan Jones	19	Adam Chesterman	19	Robert Lacie	21
Gabriell Davies	38	Hugh Hallowell	22	Tho: Bell	14
Edward Eeles	20	W <sup>m</sup> Salmon	25	Rowland Morton	17
Davie Thomas	40	Jo: Lange	22	James Hide	22
Richard Honibym	31	Richard Lane	28	Richard Nelne	20
Christopher Watson	21	Jo: Greene	29	Tho: Hodges	20
James Hubbard	27	Edward Warren	28	Edward Thomson	18
W <sup>m</sup> Stoe	18	Jo: Paple	21	Tho: Williams	18
Mathew Tomlinson	31	Robert Denten	26	Ric <sup>h</sup> Lee	18
Tho: Hall	25	W <sup>m</sup> Elvyn	23	Walter Antony	23
W <sup>m</sup> Marsh	26	Geo: Tems	20	Charles Caverlie	17
Jo: Hatterton	38	Geo: Swales	19	Tho: Coxson	21
Tho: Terrill	18	Marmaduke Read	25	Tho: Goodwin	30

Nic <sup>o</sup> Wilcocks	21	W <sup>m</sup> Knight	13	Geo: Wade	16
Geo: Eeke	26	Ant <sup>t</sup> Williams	14	Jo: Fulford	18
Rich <sup>h</sup> Hubbard	18	Jo: Barloe	22	Geo: Smith	17
Willm Rush	20	W <sup>m</sup> Parker	17	Thomas Powell	24
W <sup>m</sup> Dorn	22	Jo: Wood	18		
Paul Bottell	32	Jo: Payne	18		
Jo: Boswell	17	Daniell Lee	25	Margaret Pritchard	17
Jo: Woodgreen	16	Tho: Powell	21	Jane Burrowe	17
Jo: Harlowe	16	Jo: Smith	22	Katherin Armstrong	20
Robert Warrington	20	Geo: Dodd	17	Mary Barker	12
Jo: Reinolds	20	Robt Sandley	20	Elizabeth Speere	20
Ant <sup>t</sup> True	18	Edward Mawfrey	15		

x Junij 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Bormoodes or Somer-Islands, imbarqued in the Truelove de London. Robert Dennis M<sup>r</sup> being examined by the Minister of Gravesend concerning their conformitic to the orders and discipline of the Church of England as it now stands established: And took the oath of Allegiance.

Henry More	19	W <sup>m</sup> Paul	20	Nathaniel Willmson	17
W <sup>m</sup> Holt	19	W <sup>m</sup> Bates	17	Phillipp Wharton	14
Jo: Norman	19	Samvell Short	24	W <sup>m</sup> Henry	18
Ant <sup>t</sup> Gilliard	38	W <sup>m</sup> Hooper	18	Geo: Saires	12
Robt. Stock	26	Richard Hurt	17	Nic <sup>o</sup> Gaughton	14
Tho: Foster	27	Willm Wells	17	Edward Hedley	13
Robert Hart	30	Tho: Dene	17	W <sup>m</sup> Sares	17
W <sup>m</sup> Pendleton	27	Jo: A Negroe	18	Robt Poole	20
James Tayler	28	Jo: Richards	21	Tho: Jones	17
Chri. Hart	20	Ant <sup>t</sup> Bullock	19	Tho: Ervynn	16
Richard Anderson	30	Thomas Bassit	18	Symon Barrott	16
Tho: Richards	24	Edward Aldworth	13	Geo: Calverlie	14
Jo: Norris	18	Edward Vyncent	18	Edward Parnell	16
David Huswith	22	Jo: Truppatt	17	W <sup>m</sup> Lee	18
Henry Hill	24	Ant <sup>t</sup> Cooper	17	W <sup>m</sup> Tayler	17
Jo: Warren	19	Jo: Lake	16	Edward Gibbs	17
Zeverin Viccars	18	Rich <sup>h</sup> Tayler	16	James Reason	27
Geo: Norman	25	Tho: Mordin	18	Jacob Wilson	18
Gabriell Stockwell	16	Edward Sell	18	Ben: Strange	18
Tho: Torlie	27	Roger Willins	16	Ralph Vennable	21
Edward Goddin	16	Jo: Baylie	18	Tho: Blocs	10
Tho: Dorrell	22	Francis Woodcott	16	Tho: Hedley	11
Richard Cañon	24	Jo: Bee	17	Tho: Thomison	17
Uxor, Elizabeth Cañon	23	Rich <sup>h</sup> Greene	17	Hen: Stonword	13
Barnard Colman	26	Geo: Palmer	18	Samvell Hubbard	16
Chri. Tuke	16	Tho: Smith	14	Thomas Bull	13

Daniell Hammond	12	Francis Hedges	13	Tho: Hall	24
Geo: Morgan	12	Davie Morris	18	Humphrey Smith	14
Jo: Barnes	16	Tho: West	17	Francis Watson	16
Abraham Claxton	17	Hugh Wentworth	44	Katherin White	18
James Aston	22	Ann Taylor	24	Elizabeth Clark	18
Rich <sup>b</sup> Daughton	13	Elizabeth Groves	35	Ellen Burrowes	30
Mathew Steevens	12	Jo: Groves	1 qr.	—	—
Tho: Larkyn	15	Blanch Roberts	20	Jo: Page	33
David Jones	15			Tho: Jennison	21
George Hamner	24			Sara Page	31
Roger Hodges	17	2 MINISTERS.	24	Sara Page	3
W <sup>m</sup> Powell	15	Jo: Oxenbridge	24	Mary Page	3 mo.
Sampson Meverill	20	Henry Jennings	24	Richard Harris	17
Henry Carter	42	Benjamin Miller	30	Jeffery Wright	18
Jo: Yates	48	Henry Fletcher	35	Samuell Mayo	10
Jo: Browne	16	Edward Staughton	50	Marie Goffe	18
Francis Raynne	10	Josias Forster	43	Jo: Brookes	12

## Secundo die Septembris 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to St. Christophers: imbarqued in the William and John—Rowland Langram M<sup>r</sup> have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend and tooke the oaths of Alleg. and Suprem<sup>b</sup> die et A<sup>o</sup> p'.

James Lampley	19	W <sup>m</sup> Burnham	21	Samuell Knipe	23
W <sup>m</sup> Greene	18	Walter Wall	16	Jo: Watton	25
Henry Daniell	20	W <sup>m</sup> Bathoe	18	Jo: Byrall	29
Rowland Davies	20	Tho: Tupper	21	Morris Parry	30
W <sup>m</sup> Reddish	20	W <sup>m</sup> Baylie	23	Jo: Nayler	20
Edward Brownish	20	Tho: Brookes	21	Edward Nayler	21
Robert Fitt	18	Nathanill Bernard	22	Geo: Noble	22
Richard Lewes	26	Tho: Price	20	W <sup>m</sup> Cocks	20
Richard Corie	18	Geo: Frie	19	Martin Sowth	19
Richard Christie	20	Tho: Hart	25	W <sup>m</sup> Greenelefe	26
Jo: Brant	24	Mathew Addison	17	Jo: Sawnders	17
W <sup>m</sup> Williams	21	Theobald Wall	18	Tho: Haines	16
Christopher Steevenson	19	Robert Richardson	33	John Pinkley	30
Tho: Barnes	20	Robert Leake	38	Robert Thomson	22
Robert Watler	20	Barnabie Brooke	20	W <sup>m</sup> Davies	30
Andrew Young	40	Jo: Cock	18	Richard Beare	28
Francis Hudson	36	Nic <sup>o</sup> Cobb	24	Geo: Ford	19
Jo: Parr	19	Jo: Hinson	21	Tho: Lowyun	20
W <sup>m</sup> Morley	24	Tho: Ekkersoe	24	Jo: Drake	18
Rich <sup>b</sup> Gavyn	21	Geo: Carter	28	Robert Outmore	38
Tho: Phillipps	35	Rich <sup>b</sup> Harris	26	Hugh Hilton	23
Jo: Willard	16	Heurie Nokes	27	Tho: King	27
Tho: Hamner	14	Tho: Thompson	28	Lawrence Adderford	26

James Dockkie	17	Nathaniell Simpkins	26	Jo: Kent	23
Ezechell Rennam	15	W <sup>m</sup> Procter	26	Robert Lynt	21
Tho: Harden	15	Edward Gressam	17	Edward Bellis	21
Edward Brunt	26	W <sup>m</sup> Steevens	21	Tho: Gill	30
Tho: Reinolds	16	Tho: Whithedd	24	W <sup>m</sup> Grove	32
W <sup>m</sup> Benn	24	Tho: Clark	25	Richard Mason	29
Phillip Skorier	26	W <sup>m</sup> Stiffiliynn	16	Manley Richardson	21
W <sup>m</sup> Worrall	23	Jo: Bonn	18	Isack Beet	23
Jo: Benson	27	W <sup>m</sup> Dunbarr	15	John Pickering	25
Henry Bugland	21	Jo: Morrish	18	Tho: Archbold	19
Jo: Morton	24	Alexander Glover	37	Mathew Wells	28
Jo: Ditchfield	22	Edward King	25		

Tricesimo die Septembris 1635.

Aboard the Dorss<sup>t</sup> John Flower M<sup>r</sup> bound for ye Bormodes.

John Redford	16	Tho: Stokes	30	Edward Simpson	13
Robert Ramsey	15	W <sup>m</sup> Rosden	16	Edward Grubthorn	14
John Williams	16	Nathaniell West	15	Jonas Goldenham	16
Willm Elliston	13	Jo: Donn	14	Judith Bagley	58
Lubas Wright	16	Edward Edwynn	15	John Glassenden	14
Hunufrey Holt	18	Jo: Sell	15	W <sup>m</sup> Harding	30
Tho: Joyner	16	Tho: Ireland	10	Uxor Sarah Harding	30
Rich <sup>b</sup> Tregagell	18	Edward Davies	17	Henry Rosse	31
Jo: Loe	18	Edward Simpson	13	Tymothe Pynder	26
Josua Woodcock	11	Edward Aldin	17	Margaret Pynder	41
Robert Fisher	10	Tho: Atkins	16	Jane Dart	17
Tho Sharp	17	Tho: Riley	16	Geo: Tuck	40
Jo: Rowland	21	W <sup>m</sup> Barnes	15	Ezia Vyncent	30
W <sup>m</sup> Wheeler	22	Jo: Day	16	Uxor Mathew	30
W <sup>m</sup> Pennington	18	W <sup>m</sup> Barrith	16	Minister Daniell Wite	30
Jo: Mathews	16	Jo: Tustin	16	Sampson Lort	30
Robert Vardell	20	Jo: Necklin	17	Jo: Miller	47
Jo: Heth	21	Jo: Harkwood	20	John Johnson	23
Nathaniell Bonnick	16	Humfrey Kemp	16	Richard Jennings	35
Jo: Denman	14	David Thomas	26	Uxor Sara Jennings	18
Tho: More	18	Willm Alburie	15	Richard Palmer	30
W <sup>m</sup> Bruister	17	Arthur Thorne	33	Uxor Ellis Palmer	21
George Hubbard	16	W <sup>m</sup> Cheeseman	20	Tho: Griffin	32
Edw: Middleton	15	John Mitchell	20	Ann Griffin	35
Francis Russell	23	John Casson	18	Robert Ridley	23
James Rising	18	Alexander Brabant	30	Elizabeth Ridley,	30
Geo: Absolon	16	Henry Fulcock	15	Edward Chaplin	20
Jo: Mosdell	24	Jo: Mansfield	19	W <sup>m</sup> Casse	19
W <sup>m</sup> Stocker	19	Willm Craft	15	Peternell Nowell	46
Edward Morris	18	Richard Haldin	14	Christian Wellman	43
W <sup>m</sup> Thomas	17	Geo. Palmer	27	Eliz: Aldworth	15
Rich <sup>b</sup> Bunting	17	W <sup>m</sup> Simpson	17		

2<sup>o</sup> die Octobris 1635.

Aboard the John of London James Waymoth M<sup>r</sup> bound to St Christopher.

John Batcheller	26	Willm Richardson	24	Jo: Sherlock	20
Samuell Parker	19	Edward Mekins	18	Tho: Frost	28
Tho: James	25	Jo: Clymer	30	Lewes Evans	25
Chri. Thomson	21	Richard Evans	21	Jo: Thomson	19
Alexander Fleetwood	19	Henrie Feeld	25	Richard Townsend	19
Walter Lee	21	Henrie Radford	20	Mary Goodwin	18
Edward Dodson	21	Jo: Henman	19	Jane Goodwyn	20
Gilbert Clark	19	Tho: Walker	19	Martha Lilliot	20
Geo: Heelis	19	Jo: Mulleneux	24	Elizabeth Murrin	21
Richard Elmes	21	Oswell Metcalf	22	Joan Hill	21
Richard Smith	22	Edward Cooke	22	Elizabeth Freeman	18

13<sup>o</sup> die Octobris 1635.

Aboard the Amitie George Downes M<sup>r</sup> bound to St Christopher.

Isack Drake	25	George Coop'	20	John Jack	27
Richard Iveson	24	Mathew Preston	22	Tho: Yott	24
Robert Barne	33	John Pynkston	27	John Teirrer	24
Tho: Hernden	23	W <sup>m</sup> Geices	18	John Farmer	24
Edward Farr	28	Willm Vbank	20	W <sup>m</sup> Daughten	20
W <sup>m</sup> Burrowe	19	Charles Parker	18	Rich <sup>b</sup> Skynner	20
Tho: Brewyn	24	James Leachman	22	W <sup>m</sup> Egerton	20
Marmaduke Borne	21	W <sup>m</sup> Cartwrite	18	James Makyn	20
Willm Creswell	22	Richard West-Garrett	20	W <sup>m</sup> Harris	20
Henrie Hodskynns	19	W <sup>m</sup> Harris	16	Bastian Petite	23
Robert Payne	21	Jer: Nicholls	16	John Warren	20
George Hatrell	32	Tho: Rodes	20	Rich <sup>b</sup> Phimmei	30
Jo: Hipsley	19	Jo: Boughei	21	James Briggs	25
Willm Stanley	22	Edward Grindall	21	John Musick	19
John Snape	22	Jo: Vaughan	23	Jo: Griddick	16
Isack Buck	33	Jo: Goddin	20	W <sup>m</sup> Davies	40
Walter Elliott	20	Richard Larkyn	32	Robt Heath	30
Aymies Halfyard	19	Richard Bodman	23	Tho: Baggelay	24
Oliver Johnes	25	Tho: Molton	20	William Yateman	25
John Smith	23	David Owen	26	Richard Grind	11
Hamblet Sankey	22	Henrie Rowles	22	W <sup>m</sup> Galler	20
Edward Porter	21	Nie <sup>o</sup> Alford	28	Robert Downe	35
Tho: Galley	20	Samuell Sakell	23	John Hye	36
Tho: Pitts	24	Robert Jones	30	Edward Webb	17
Jo: Thomson	25	Jo: Browne	33	James Johnson	28
Richard Webster	24	Peter Salmon	20	John Avery	22
Lewes Jones	20	Jo: Saunderson	23	Daniell Cannelly	20
John Coombes	26	Robert Rolfe	23	Rice Poke	30

Roger James	29	W <sup>m</sup> Rule	20	Alice Barker	30
James Curtis	18	—	20	Patient White	44
Clement Haines	22	Mary Wynd	18	Isack and { Twynns	2
John Fynn	22	Margaret Coles	21	Jacob	
W <sup>m</sup> Goff	30	Marie Merriton	21	Judith Lloyd	18
Andrew White	11	Kat: Brewett	16	Marie Maxwell	21
John Billinghurst	24	Ellen Channce	21		
Morrice Davie	24	Ann Palmer	29		

20 Novembbris 1635.

Theis under written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes, imbarqued in the Expedition, Peter Blackler M<sup>r</sup>. The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance and Supremacie. And have been examined by the minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their Conformatie to the ord<sup>rs</sup> and discipline of the Church of England die et A<sup>o</sup> p<sup>rd</sup>.

Ministr Nicholas Bloxä als Jagles yeres	31	John Mann	21	Willm Tayler	26
Abram Holland	19	Tho: Peacock	17	John Parlin	21
Thomas Hudson	16	Edward Steevens	53	W <sup>m</sup> Jackson	33
Blackwell Lawrence	16	Thomas Weekes	23	John Medgley	21
Leonard Briggins	17	Hugh Cheswood	21	W <sup>m</sup> Wreuch	21
Thomas Clark	27	Jo: Coert	21	Robert Hurt	19
Morgan Jenkins	32	John Pike	30	James Farebank	26
Ric <sup>b</sup> Pratt	18	George Blacklock	32	Henrie Berrisford	32
Tho: Freeman	19	John Coleman	40	James Nettleton	22
Will <sup>m</sup> Greefeson	26	W <sup>m</sup> Watts	28	Thomas Armitage	24
Richard Wartumbree	21	John Bonner	18	Francis Mann	19
Henry Bryan	21	Willm Snignell	18	John Felkynn	20
Hugh Dawson	18	Tho: Hobin	20	John Jones	20
Mathew Beads	19	Francis Barnit	23	Richard Lightbound	22
Charles Lambert	23	Willm Buckley	26	Christopher Hartlie	19
Jo: Lake	18	John Clark	16	Tho: Wood	23
Jo: Smith	18	Phillipp Morlin	21	Henrie Godfrie	36
Anthony Hutchins	32	Henry Rawlins	25	Tho: Palmer	19
Will <sup>m</sup> Gibson	19	Jo: Rudge	42	Jo: Humfrey	20
Jo: Williams	17	Edward Evans	22	John Smith	22
William Steward	21	John Hownsefield	20	Ambrose Greene	23
John Pierce	18	Tho: Davie	20	Jo: Hilliard	18
Hugh Evans	18	Henry Gowde	19	Jo: Browne	26
Brian Aston	21	W <sup>m</sup> Mellison	25	Willm Warr	19
Nicholas Collon	19	John York	26	Mathew Wilkinson	18
Henry Field	24	W <sup>m</sup> Carpenter	19	Mathew Gibbons	20
Richard Smith	20	John Wynter	23	W <sup>m</sup> Audley	18
John Knowles	27	Jo: Waller	17	James Kingston	22
John Dickenson	24	John Suines	20	Ric <sup>b</sup> Smart	20
		John Heron	20	W <sup>m</sup> Walters	26

Tho: Davies	23	Peter Croningburk	20	James Smith	24
Nathaniell Nordin	46	Jo: Hall	29	Nic <sup>o</sup> Flutter	27
W <sup>m</sup> Pitt	25	Jo: Compton	26	Nic <sup>o</sup> Whithedd	24
Jo: Chater	17	Clement Backford	30	W <sup>m</sup> Hinkynn	26
Jo: Chapman	24	Robert Browne	18	Thomas Gilbert	26
Geo: Sterry	24	John Key	32	Richard Seabright	21
Abram Cheynei	22	Howell Pryce	25	Robert Greenewood	18
Jo: Sturton	18	Edward Aston	32	Anthony Ashmore	33
Jo: Edens	19	Robt Edwards	38	Launcelott Bromley	44
Lawrence Brock	18	Richard Ash	24	Peter Spencer	15
Rich <sup>b</sup> Best	18	John Medley	26	Thomas Phipps	15
Robert Hobbs	26	Thomas King	24	Davie Thomas	20
Peter Jones	30	Richard Snowe	28	Willm Greene	23
W <sup>m</sup> Topleife	18	Robert Filborne	18	Jo: Watts	20
Jo: Robinson	19	Pierce Morgan	23	W <sup>m</sup> Lock	21
Morrice Jones	21	Jo: Williams	17	George Leas	20
Henry Stint	18	Nic <sup>o</sup> Brogan	28	John Spencer	19
Josias Weston	25	Ant <sup>o</sup> Smith	18	Henry Antony	19
Francis Birkenhedd	24	John Spenceley	24	James Fassitt	34
Edward Jones	29	Mathew Shore	46	Henry Elliotts	23
Ellis Williams	18	Thomas St Parlin	19	Henry Coke	28
W <sup>m</sup> Tayler	40	Dorothy Symonds	40	Richard Benes	25
Tho: Burnham	18	Mary Lupton	30	W <sup>m</sup> Cossom	20
Joseph Boyce	24	Ric <sup>b</sup> Horne	22	W <sup>m</sup> Thomson	20
Jo: Rainescroft	23	John Newton	29	Thomas Usherwood	28
Henrie Bostock	19	Thomas Cowdell	17	W <sup>m</sup> Haning	30
Jefferie Shipp	24	Richard Gibson	25	John Goad	22
W <sup>m</sup> Brooke	26	Nicholas Nevell	19	Richard Moncaster	32
Lanncelott Lacon	32	George Tayler	20	John Chesting	21
W <sup>m</sup> Plomer	23	W <sup>m</sup> Goad	21	Roger Sanford	35
W <sup>m</sup> Sheicrofte	17	W <sup>m</sup> Marritt	26	W <sup>m</sup> Cornwell	20
W <sup>m</sup> Coke	18	Roger Erigate	22	W <sup>m</sup> Gosselin	21
Jo: Jennings	18	Davie Dodderidge	20	Jo: Coop'	21
Tho: Ossebrooke	27	George Fullwood	19	W <sup>m</sup> Price	22
Jo: Davenport	30	Rich <sup>b</sup> Hamis	21	Sam Skynner	22
Geo: Burton	23	Ralph Webster	20	Robt. Dunstarr	34
W <sup>m</sup> Morgan	20	Tho: Robinson	15	Richard Buck	24
Davie Thomas	20	Joseph Thomlinson	26	Nic <sup>o</sup> Lynton	22
Ric <sup>b</sup> Hannis	21	Baltazar Dederix	26		

19 Dec: 1635.

Theis under-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the Falcon Tho: Irish M<sup>r</sup> the Men have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Grauesend touching their conformitie to the Church discipline of England: And also haue taken the Oaths of Alleg<sup>b</sup>: and Suprem die et A<sup>o</sup> pr<sup>d</sup>

Arnold Ownstedd	30	James Spencer	25	Jo: Burkett	21
Tho: Skyddell	28	Jo: Chubnell	21	Tho: Harrwell	29
Ant: Cadwold	23	W <sup>m</sup> Gunter	22	Gregorie Booth	18
Phillipp Miller	21	Jo: Thurrogood	20	Edward Howe	19
Maximillian Prichard	20	Tho: Greene	16	Robt Clarke	18
Tho: Tisfin	28	Richard Richardson	36	Francis Martin	18
Jo: Butler	21	Rebecca Burgis	17	Tho: Webb	22
Phines Trusedell	18	Richard Panke	19	Jo: Scott	42
Bryan Cowley	30	Leonard Robinson	20	Tho: Evans	23
Jo: Mason	19	Francis Buck	20	W <sup>m</sup> Phillips	28
Robert Harris	42	John Hogg	21	James Cotesworth	21
Abram Shawe	20	Robert Sympre	20	Ellinn Robb	27
Geo: Sabyn	21	Tho: Page	20	filia Elizabeth Robb	7
W <sup>m</sup> Cartwrite	23	Dennis Britten	20	Tho: Clark	27
Nathan Murfitt	23	Jo: Rogers	18		
Jo: Barnett	20	James Wolton	22		

## 25 decembris 1635.

Theis under-written names passed in a Catch to the Downes ; and were put aboard the aforesaid shipp.

Tho: Davies	17	Grifinn Evans	40	W <sup>m</sup> Coñisby	31
Henry Benson	19	James Terrill	20	Robert Tissall	30
Jo: Welsh	35	Elizabeth Cossen	25	Tristram Ford	21
Henry Southward	20	Jane Ilickles	25	Elias Carpenter	20
Rich <sup>b</sup> Newbolt	28	Henry Van Luccom	24	Richard Hames	18
Lawrence Keysie	28	Jo: King	30	Thomas Streter	21
James Robinson	15	W <sup>m</sup> Flatter	18	James Lee	28
Ant <sup>t</sup> Pope	28	Jo: Weston	27		
Jo: Lee	30	Tho: Clark	28		

## INDEX OF NAMES OF PASSENGERS.

NOTE.—Variations of the same names, are usually given under the most common mode of spelling them.

### A.

Abbott, 19, 69, 102  
Abdy, 36  
Absolon, 110  
Adams, 29, 33, 39, 102  
Adderford, 109  
Addison, 109  
Aiers, 49  
Akyers, 100  
Albon, 42  
Alburie, 110  
Alcock, 36, 60  
Aldburg, 54  
Aldin, 110  
Aldworth, 103, 110  
Alford, 111  
Allen, 33, 81  
Allerton, 36, 107  
Alley, 35  
Alliday, 102  
Allin, 99, 100, 103  
Allis, 12  
Almond, 34  
Almy, 34  
Alsopp, 23, 30  
Alxarson, 45  
Ambrey, 104  
Ames, 49  
Anbrey, 107  
Anderson, 75, 76, 101, 105,  
106, 108  
Andrews, 24, 56  
Androwe, 105  
Anthony, 70, 71  
Antony, 107, 113  
Antram, 56  
Antrobuss, 16  
Archbold, 110  
Armitage, 112  
Armstrong, 103  
Arnold, 36, 99  
Arres, 45  
Arthur, 65  
Ash, 78, 99, 113

### B.

Ashbey, 32  
Ashmore, 113  
Ashurst, 106  
Aston, 103, 109, 112, 113  
Astwood, 17  
Atherson, 26  
Atkins, 106, 110  
Atkinson, 102, 104  
Atwood, 13, 23  
Audley, 112  
Austin, 60, 83  
Avery, 70, 105, 111  
Awbrey, 104  
Ayres, 26, 27

B.

Baalam, 77  
Bachelor, 85  
Baxford, 113  
Bacon, 20, 105  
Badeooke, 66  
Badland, 65  
Bagin, 102  
Bagley, 110, 111  
Baker, 16, 27, 30, 44, 49,  
100, 103, 104  
Baldwin, 38, 77  
Ball, 107  
Ballard, 39, 70  
Banes, 39, 74  
Banks, 102, 106  
Banshott, 60  
Banson, 110  
Barber, 14, 107  
Barcrofte, 12  
Barker, 86, 103, 112  
Barloe, 108  
Barnard, 100  
Barnes, 77, 102, 105, 109,  
110, 111  
Barnett, 114  
Barnt, 112  
Barrau, 105  
Barret, 26, 105, 107

### Barrith, 110

Barrott, 103  
Barry, 66  
Bartlett, 12, 70  
Barton, 50, 104  
Basher, 101  
Bassett, 14, 34, 86, 103, 106,  
108  
Batcheller, 111  
Bates, 18, 27, 108  
Bathe, 103  
Bathoe, 109  
Batt, 56, 60  
Batter, 56  
Baunsh, 59  
Baxter, 80  
Bayley, 58, 61  
Baylie, 41, 108, 109  
Bead, 101, 112  
Beale, 31, 80  
Beames, 75  
Beamond, 24  
Bearheik, 78  
Beare, 59  
Beardsley, 16  
Beardes, 26  
Beare, 109  
Beaton, 106  
Beek, 40  
Beckett, 55, 103  
Bedding, 105  
Beddle, 102  
Bedlam, 105  
Bee, 108  
Beeresto, 43  
Beet, 110  
Beetes, 53  
Beex, 74  
Befford, 106  
Belcher, 23, 36  
Bell, 105, 107  
Bellis, 110  
Bellowes, 19  
Belton, 103

Beme, 74	Booth, 114	Brownell, 74
Benes, 113	Borden, 30	Brownish, 109
Benjamin, 12	Borebancke, 33	Brownley, 102
Benne, 76, 110	Borinthon, 66	Broughton, 106
Bennet, 23, 39, 105	Borne, 99, 111	Bruister, 110
Benning, 105	Borrow, 49	Brumwell, 103
Benson, 100, 114	Bortes, 78	Bruning, 107
Benstedd, 106	Borthamer, 78	Brunt, 99, 110
Bent, 58	Bostock, 113	Bruster, 105
Bentley, 39, 43, 78	Boswell, 108	Bruton, 100
Beumont, 29	Bottell, 108	Bryan, 100, 112
Bereere, 75	Boughei, 111	Bryant, 67
Bernard, 51, 52, 53, 54, 109	Boules, 77	Bukanen, 75
Berkynu, 102	Boule, 45	Buck, 26, 40, 81, 111, 113, 114
Berrisford, 112	Bourk, 105	Buckland, 106
Berry, 87	Bowdoin, 65	Buckiey, 24, 26, 112
Bertie, 69	Bowes, 99	Buckrum, 87
Besbech, 84	Bownd, 100	Bughye, 53, 54
Bessy, 39	Poy, 76	Bugland, 110
Best, 84, 113	Boyce, 67, 113	Bulkley, 29
Bewlie, 24	Boyden, 53	Bull, 22, 39, 42, 103, 104, 108
Bicroft, 107	Boye, 75, 76	Bullman, 106
Biddleston, 103	Boykett, 85	Bullock, 27, 30, 108
Bidgood, 59	Boylston, 37	Bunce, 103
Bidcombe, 57	Braban, 102	Bundick, 17
Bigg, 27	Brabant, 110	Bundocke, 15, 19
Bigges, 40	Bracey, 25	Bunting, 110
Bigmore, 72	Bradford, 86	Bunystedd, 100
Bill, 17, 18, 67	Bradstreet, 14, 51, 52	Burche, 106
Billinghurst, 112	Brand, 77	Burhard, 43
Bills, 41	Brane, 36	Burched, 42
Bingham, 103	Brant, 109	Burden, 35
Binson, 59	Brett, 106	Burges, 49, 114
Bird, 23	Brewer, 12, 88	Burkell, 114
Burkenhedd, 113	Brewett, 112	Burlae, 66
Button, 26	Brewster, 88	Burnham, 109, 113
Blacke, 75	Brewyn, 111	Burrowes, 66, 109
Blackgrove, 99	Bridgen, 84	Burrow, 23, 103, 111
Blackley, 41	Bridges, 39, 104	Burt, 34, 36, 99, 103
Blacklocke, 112	Briggs, 40, 111	Burtes, 39
Blackwell, 43	Briggins, 112	Burton, 105, 106, 113
Blackstone, 60	Brigham, 25	Burules, 40
Blades, 100, 101	Brinsley, 77	Busbie, 43
Blake, 58	Brint, 107	Bush, 106
Blanford, 57	Britten, 114	Bushell, 36
Blason, 26	Brocke, 23, 113	Bushnell, 18, 19
Bliss, 103	Brodley, 19	Busket, 14
Blodgett, 25	Brogan, 113	Bussell, 106
Bloes, 108	Bromby, 103	Bustells, 78
Bloomfield, 51, 52	Bromley, 113	Butler, 56, 85, 86, 87, 114
Blosse, 53, 54	Brook, 105	Butterworth, 87
Blowar, 43	Brooke, 25, 29, 35, 83, 107, 109, 113	Butterwick, 19, 24
Bloxall, 104	Broome, 43	Buttolph, 29
Bodman, 111	Broomer, 23, 25	Buttry, 40
Bolt, 103	Brow, 75	Byham, 35
Bolton, 105	Brown, 50	Byley, 60
Boney, 83	Brownie, 12, 25, 27, 30, 31, 33, 41, 43, 44, 48, 55, 56, 70, 101, 106, 109, 111, 112, 113	Byrall, 109
Bonn, 110		
Bonner, 112		
Bonnick, 110		
Boone, 102		

C.	Church, 58, 102, 103, 106	Copeland, 77
Caddy, 100	Churchman, 12	Coose, 67
Cadwold, 114	Clark, 12, 18, 42, 47, 65, 70,	Corfer, 100
Calland, 106	77, 78, 100, 101, 102, 103	Corie, 109
Calle, 85	106, 109, 110, 111, 112,	Cornew, 66
Calverlie, 103	114	Cornwell, 113
Camell, 75	Claxton, 109	Corrington, 26
Cammion, 99	Clarke, 51, 53, 54	Cossens, 114
Cannell, 75	Clemens, 88	Cosson, 113
Cannelly, 111	Clement, 55, 99	Cotes, 107
Canon, 103	Clerc, 101	Cotesworth, 114
Cant, 101	Clerke, 101	Cottington, 69
Cappledyke, 99	Clevin, 42	Cottle, 58
Carey, 86	Clewston, 74	Courser, 30
Carkill, 67	Cliffe, 99	Courtney, 67
Carinackhell, 76	Clifford, 23	Courtis, 56
Carpenter, 24, 56, 60, 86, 88,	Clinton, 100, 107	Coussens, 56
99, 112, 114	Clusfe, 21	Covell, 34
Carr, 30, 36, 105	Clymer, 111j	Coventry, 69, 107
Carrington, 12	Cobb, 109	Cowdell, 113
Carter, 16, 17, 65, 68, 75, 99,	Cobbett, 28	Cowley, 114
102, 109	Cobham, 100	Coxsall, 12
Cartrack, 23	Cooke, 37, 65, 109	Coxson, 107
Cartwright, 101, 111, 114	Cockey, 99	Crackston, 87
Carver, 46, 88	Cockman, 103	Craddock, 19
Casse, 110	Cockram, 50	Craft, 110
Casseday, 100	Codmore, 87	Cragg, 74
Cassou, 110	Coe, 23	Cragon, 74
Cave, 107	Cochon, 74	Crakins, 104
Caverlie, 107	Coert, 112	Crane, 77
Cawdle, 104	Coke, 19, 35, 99, 102, 103,	Crapp, 100
Cawood, 105	104, 105, 106, 107, 113	Creswell, 111
Chaddock, 104	Coker, 70	Crew, 103
Chamberlin, 80	Colborne, 39	Cribb, 14, 106
Chambers, 42, 107	Colbron, 39	Crispin, 103
Chambolis, 99	Colburne, 39	Crockford, 76
Champ, 107	Cole, 23, 41, 58, 71, 83, 106,	Crofts, 105
Champion, 83	112	Crome, 106
Chandler, 87	Coleman, 78, 112	Croningbuk, 113
Channee, 112	Collie, 101	Croome, 74
Chaplin, 27, 110	Collingworth, 106	Crosby, 25, 103
Chapman, 22, 43, 102, 103,	Collins, 35, 78, 107	Cross, 26, 51
113	Collon, 112	Crosshone, 75
Chappell, 14	Colmau, 56, 108	Crowder, 100, 102
Charles, 87	Comberback, 45	Crowley, 21
Chater, 113	Compton, 113	Crullings, 87
Cheekley, 50	Conasley, 13	Cullens, 87
Cheeseman, 110	Conisby, 114	Cullimor, 101
Chenall, 40	Conly, 105	Curke, 65
Chesterman, 107	Conniers, 100	Curmeckhell, 75
Chesting, 113	Conny, 99	Curtis, 12, 29, 103, 112
Cheswood, 112	Connyer, 105	Cushing, 79, 80
Cheyne, 113	Conway, 107	Cushman, 86
Chingelton, 86	Cooe, 53, 55	Cutler, 82, 102, 107
Chippifield, 42	Cooke, 36, 111	Cutting, 51, 52
Chitting, 99	Cooleman, 78, 85	D.
Chittingden, 25	Coombes, 111	Dabb, 106
Chitwood, 16	Coop, 21, 23, 111, 113	Dablin, 65
Christie, 109	Cooper, 14, 15, 16, 24, 43,	Dales, 101, 105
Chubbuck, 79	79, 80, 104, 103	Dallinger, 103
Chubnell, 114	Cope, 35	

Dalton, 26	Dounard, 20	Eritage, 113
Damaid, 23	Dow, 47	Erle, 100
Dane, 30, 102	Downe, 111	Erskine, 69
Danell, 49	Dowsell, 104	Ervynn, 108
Daniell, 26, 109	Drake, 107, 109, 111	Estplynn, 105
Darno, 39	Drap, 53, 103	Etherington, 99
Dart, 110	Draper, 105	Evans, 86, 102, 103, 105, 111, 112, 114
Daughton, 109, 111	Dreadd, 100	Evered, 56
Davenport, 113	Drew, 100	Everie, 101
Davers, 103	Drewrie, 33	Ewell, 83
David, 106	Drinker, 36	Ewer, 31
Davie, 112	Driver, 34, 106	Eyre, 47
Davies, 15, 26, 27, 40, 56, 71, 99, 100, 102, 105, 107, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114	Duce, 106	F.
Davison, 77	Duhurst, 38	Faber, 28
Davis, 53, 59	Duke, 21	Fabin, 29
Daues, 40	Dukharth, 102	Fairfield, 87
Dawes, 18	Dulen, 74	Faldoe, 18
Dawson, 102, 112	Dummer, 61	Fall, 103
Day, 17, 30, 51, 110	Dunbar, 110	Fane, 106
Dayes, 100	Dunn, 65	Fannell, 83
Deane, 21	Donstan, 113	Farebank, 112
Dederix, 113	Durdal, 60	Farebrother, 39
Dell, 74	Dustan, 66	Farfason, 74
Dellahay, 106	Dye, 103	Farman, 40
Dench, 106	Dyer, 14	Farmer, 102, 107, 111
Dene, 101, 108	Dymond, 100	Farr, 111
Deugle, 75	Dynley, 105	Farron, 65
Denman, 110	E.	Farring, 106
Dennis, 103, 106	Eaarle, 77	Farrington, 15, 16
Denny, 33	Early, 71	Farron, 106
Dent, 103	Easmen, 58	Farronds, 19
Denten, 107	Easton, 70	Farrow, 79
Depark, 101	Eaton, 23, 85, 100, 107	Fassitt, 113
Derborn, 100	Edens, 113	Fauer, 107
Desbrough, 17	Edminster, 74	Faux, 100
Devotion, 36	Edmonds, 99	Fay, 77
Dexter, 18	Edwards, 42, 66, 71, 77, 113	Fearfax, 102
Deyking, 36	Edwynn, 110	Feeld, 111
Dickenson, 104, 112	Edye, 42, 65	Feld, 104
Dickerson, 48	Ee'ze, 108	Felkynn, 112
Dingby, 86	Eeles, 107	Felloe, 16
Dingley, 57	Egerton, 111	Felver, 104
Disherd, 103	Ekkersoe, 109	Fenn, 19
Ditchfield, 110	Ellerton, 101	Fenner, 43
Dix, 26, 46	Ellgate, 101	Fennick, 39
Dixon, 105	Elliot, 17, 71	Ferrier, 87
Dixson, 48	Ellis, 34, 86, 88	Ferring, 81
Dockhie, 110	Elliston, 110	Field, 56, 112
Dodd, 36, 108	Ellit, 111	Fifield, 71
Dodderidge, 100, 113	Ellmer, 12	Filborn, 113
Dodson, 111	Ellotts, 113	Fillingham, 48
Doe, 107	Ellvyn, 99	Finch, 88
Doged, 50	Ellwood, 43	Firman, 51
Done, 43	Elmes, 21, 111	Fish, 105
Donley, 59	Elson, 103	Fisher, 102, 110
Donn, 39, 110	Elvyn, 107	Fitch, 33, 39, 40
Dorifall, 51	Emerson, 36	Fitt, 109
Dorn, 103	Emery, 56	Flade, 99
Dorrell, 103	English, 74, 76	Flaming, 106
	Epps, 33	Flatter, 114

Fleetwood, 111	Geies, 111	Graunt, 75, 76
Flege, 46	Gerdon, 103	Graves, 33, 42
Fleining, 26	Gibbert, 78	Gray, 88, 102
Fletcher, 86, 99, 109	Gibbins, 24	Grealy, 102
Flitcroft, 103	Gibbons, 77, 112	Greefeson, 112
Fludd, 35, 106	Gibbs, 79, 108	Greene, 12, 16, 17, 26, 53, 54, 56, 73, 74, 99, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 112, 113, 114
Flutter, 113	Gibson, 100, 102, 112, 113	Greenelefe, 109
Fokar, 26	Giddins, 16	Greenly, 103
Fookes, 99	Giggon, 103	Greenway, 22
Ford, 25, 64, 109, 114	Gilbert, 113	Greenwood, 100, 102, 113
Forgine, 66	Gilby, 100	Greenwich, 106
Forster, 109	Gilder, 163	Grenfield, 49
Forten, 42	Gildingwater, 106	Gressam, 110
Fossein, 74	Gill, 110	Griddick, 111
Foster, 27, 34, 71, 108	Gillam, 36	Griffin, 66, 104, 110
Foulfoot, 14	Gillet, 70	Grifiths, 35
Foulsham, 80, 82	Gilliard, 108	Griffs, 100
Fountaine, 35	Gillies, 87	Griggs, 15
Fowle, 24	Gillman, 80	Griggs-on, 99, 107
Fowler, 70, 100	Gilson, 25, 106	Grind, 111
Fowlson, 50	Glade, 99	Grindall, 111
Fox, 34, 100	Gladwell, 26	Ground, 100
Franklin, 70, 106	Glaseock, 86	Grover, 43
Frazill, 105	Glassenden, 110	Groves, 109, 110
Frebourne, 53, 54	Glover, 51, 110	Grubb, 105
Free, 100	Glower, 12	Grubthorn, 110
Freeman, 33, 34, 36, 42, 111, 112	Goad, 88, 113	Grynewich, 86
French, 37, 67, 102	Goadby, 17	Gualmay, 103
Frethy, 65	Goard, 23, 29	Gullifer, 105
Frescl, 75	Goare, 28	Gunn, 74
Frost, 65, 111	Godhert, 86	Gunter, 43, 114
Fry, 60, 109	Goddard, 56	Gurden, 74
Fryne, 99	Goddar, 88	Gurge, 67
Fulecock, 110	Goddin, 105, 108, 111	Gurmer, 75
Fulford, 108	Godfrie, 68	Gutsall, 33
Fuller, 18, 29, 86, 88	Godfrey, 70, 112	Guy, 58, 107
Fullwood, 113	Goffe, 39, 109, 112	
Fynn, 112	Gold, 18, 20, 103	
	Goldenham, 110	H.
G.	Goldham, 104	Hackwell, 26
Gale, 105	Golding, 105	Hadbie, 107
Galler, 111	Goldingham, 101	Hadborne, 33
Galley, 111	Goldsworth, 103	Hadwell, 78
Galloway, 106	Gonn, 39	Haford, 16
Gane, 100	Good, 60	Haies, 100, 102
Garde, 106	Goodall, 51, 53, 86	Haile, 43
Gardner, 27, 39, 41, 107	Gooden, 104	Haives, 112
Garnett, 53	Goodenowe, 53, 77	Haldin, 110
Gamlin, 11	Goodhue, 40	Halford, 15
Garrard, 105	Goodin, 48	Hallyard, 111
Garret, 102, 105, 107	Goodman, 106	Hall, 85, 107, 109, 113
Gass, 102	Goodwyn, 12, 104, 107, 111	Haloway, 103
Gates, 80	Gordon, 24, 75, 76	Halowell, 107
Gaton, 100	Gosling, 107	Halsey, 29
Gauthon, 108	Gosselin, 113	Halworthy, 78
Gault, 49	Gould, 32	Hambleton, 104
Gavyn, 109	Gouldinge, 68	Hame, 76, 101, 109, 114
Gedney, 45, 49	Gouldson, 51, 53	Hamilton, 75, 76
Gee, 82	Gowde, 112	Hamis, 113
Geere, 31	Granger, 99	Hamoud, 53, 54, 101, 104, 109
	Grant, 19, 74, 75	

Hanbury, 18	Henry, 108	Hopwood, 103	
Hands, 101, 103	Henson, 103	Horne, 113	
Hanford, 21	Hepworth, 101	Horsham, 104	
Hanger, 59	Herden, 111	Horwood, 14	
Haning, 113	Heron, 112	Hosmer, 20	
Hanmer, 109	Herring, 106	Houghton, 26, 32	
Hanuis, 113	Herrnhill, 33	Houlding, 53	
Hanoman, 74	Heth, 110	Houseman, 102, 106	
Hansby, 100	Hewlett, 70, 71	How, 75	
Hapley, 103	Heylei, 15	Howe, 43, 104, 114	
Harbert, 33	Heyward, 83	Hownesfield, 112	
Harden, 110	Hibbens, 71, 103	Howse, 106	
Harding, 29, 105, 110	Hickless, 114	Howson, 14	
Hardy, 86, 106	Hide, 56, 107	Hoyt, 86, 88	
Harkwood, 110	Hidrecke, 76	Hubbard, 23, 27, 39, 40, 42,	
Harlackenden, 36	Higdon, 56	101, 107, 108, 110	
Harlowe, 108	Higgins, 99	Huchinson, 60	
Harman, 41	Highen, 75	Huckle, 106	
Harris, 11, 14, 68, 84, 100,	Hill, 11, 33, 40, 68, 100, 103,	Hudson, 24, 74, 75, 99, 109,	
103, 105, 109, 111, 114	106, 107, 108, 111	112	
Harrison, 38, 100	Hilliard, 107, 112	Huet, 102	
Harron, 75	Hillman, 36	Hughes, 100, 106	
Harrowig, 104	Hilton, 105, 109	Hull, 29, 42	
Harrwell, 114	Hinkley, 83	Hune, 75	
Hart, 11, 33, 40, 46, 68, 108,	Hinkynn, 113	Humphrey, 112	
109	Hinne, 75	Hunt, 107	
Hartforde, 101	Hinson, 109	Hunter, 100	
Hartley, 105, 112	Hippesley, 111	Hurlie, 107	
Harvey, 16	Hitchcock, 23	Hurt, 108, 112	
Harwood, 67, 100	Hiter, 100	Huswith, 103	
Hassard, 104	Hobart, 79	Hutchins, 100, 112	
Hassel, 21	Hobbs, 78, 104, 113	Hutchinson, 105	
Hastings, 104	Hobin, 112	Hutley, 42	
Hatch, 83	Hobson, 100	Hye, 111	
Hatfield, 87	Hocksley, 68	Hynd, 103	
Hathaway, 35, 40, 51	Hoddins, 107	Hywood, 102	
Hathorne, 101	Hodges, 19, 107, 109	I.	
Hatrell, 111	Hodgkyns, 111	Iles, 100	
Hatterton, 107	Hodgson, 100	Hsbev, 59	
Hatton, 50	Hoeman, 32	Ingles, 56	
Haulton, 53	Hogg, 74, 76, 114	Inglish, 107	
Haus, 28	Holtburd, 103	Ingram, 40	
Hausen, 87	Holder, 77	Ireland, 26, 110	
Howard, 54	Holdred, 19	Ireson, 34	
Hawes, 43, 56	Holdsworth, 105	Isaack, 51	
Hawk, 81	Holland, 99, 112	Ives, 43	
Hawkins, 21, 23, 67, 106	Hollinby, 102	Iveson, 102, 106, 111	
Hawkesworth, 15	Hollingsworth, 40, 106	J.	
Hayman, 100	Holliock, 34	Jacson, 76	
Hayne, 57	Hollis, 102	Jack, 111	
Hayward, 11, 15, 21, 50, 105	Holloway, 28, 105	Jackson, 23, 29, 38, 40, 74,	
Hazel, 103	Holly, 35	100, 101, 102, 105, 106, 112	
Heath, 12, 42, 111	Holmar, 12	Jacob, 70, 79	
Hedeicke, 75	Holmes, 99, 100, 102	Jagles, 112	
Hedges, 109	Holt, 56, 108, 110	Jago, 101	
Hedley, 108	Homes, 45, 77	Jameson, 76	
Hedisall, 20	Honibyn, 107	James, 12, 80, 81, 111, 112	
Heelis, 111	Hookham, 106	Jammell, 74	
Helaine, 107	Hooper, 39, 108	Jarman, 29	
Hely, 107	Hopgood, 77		
Henman, 111	Hoppine, 68		

Jay, 15	Knappe, 44	Lindsey, 46	
Jeffries, 30	Knight, 39, 56, 60, 80, 99,	Ling, 101	
Jeller, 74	103, 107, 108	Littlefield, 60	
Jenkins, 43, 112	Knipe, 109	Littlehall, 70	
Jenkyn, 39, 100	Knore, 34	Livermore, 53	
Jenler, 74	Knowles, 25, 103, 112	Lloyd, 42, 105, 112	
Jenne, 86	L.		
Jennings, 53, 87, 88, 102,	Lacie, 107	Loeke, 15, 102, 113	
109, 110, 113	Lacon, 113	Lodge, 102	
Jennison, 109	Ladd, 70	Loc, 110	
Jennor, 99	Lake, 103, 106, 108, 112	Loftis, 101	
Jeoffries, 43	Lambart, 23, 47	Londinoys, 37	
Jepson, 87, 88	Lamberd, 103	Lone, 105	
Jermayne, 67, 69	Lambert, 112	Long, 32, 40, 100, 102, 103	
Jernell, 19	Lambeth, 107	Longsha, 106	
Jervis, 74	Lampeugh, 99	Longwith, 105	
Jimson, 74	Lampley, 109	Loomis, 27	
Joanes, 49	Lamyn, 102	Lord, 28	
Joes, 43	Lane, 77, 104, 107	Lort, 110	
Johnae, 12, 19, 99, 106, 111	Lange, 107	Lostell, 103	
Johnson, 14, 24, 39, 40, 42,	Langredge, 99.	Longie, 24, 59	
65, 75, 85, 99, 100, 103,	Laniuu, 15	Love, 103	
110, 111	Lare, 79	Lovell, 106	
Jones, 23, 31, 33, 34, 36, 39,	Larkyn, 109, 111	Lovley, 103	
50, 74, 84, 99, 100, 103,	Lateome, 71	Lowe, 43, 74	
105, 106, 107, 108, 109,	Lavere, 63	Lewis, 107	
111, 112, 113	Laverick, 52	Lowyun, 109	
Jope, 41	Laud, 69	Loyd, 42	
Jordan, 33	Launder, 36	Lucocks, 103	
Jostlin, 20	Lawes, 45	Luddington, 19	
Joyner, 103, 110	Lawrence, 16, 99, 104, 106,	Ludken, 43, 79, 82	
Jurden, 70	112	Ludwell, 59	
K.			
Kallender, 75, 76	Laycock, 105	Luf, 70	
Keble, 88	Laydon, 105	Lumus, 23	
Keele, 17	Layton, 100	Lunt, 71	
Keene, 50	Lea, 18, 54	Lupton, 113	
Kemball, 51, 52	Leach, 18, 24	Lortray, 101	
Kemp, 56, 106, 110	Leachman, 111	Lutterell, 106	
Kemper, 75	Leake, 33, 105, 109	Lyne, 33, 106	
Kent, 58, 59, 70, 71, 110	Leas, 113	Lynley, 100, 104	
Kerbie, 42, 106	Leaves, 42, 65	Lyn, 110	
Kerley, 58	Leay, 104	Lynton, 113	
Kett, 99	Lecht, 86	Lyon, 42, 83, 100	
Kettell, 29	Lee, 86, 87, 100, 102, 103,	Lysle, 87, 88	
Key, 100, 113	106, 107, 108, 111, 114	M.	
Keyne, 39	Leech, 102, 104	Mack, 75	
Keysie, 114	Leeds, 47	Mackajne, 74, 75, 76	
Kibie, 107	Lesten, 75	Mackalester, 74, 75	
Kilborne, 26, 51	Lett, 103	Mackalinsten, 74	
Kilin, 48	Letteny, 100	Mackally, 76	
Killinghall, 43	Lettyne, 24	Mackane, 75	
Kinderslie, 105	Levage, 56	Mackannell, 74	
King, 24, 35, 36, 52, 53, 56,	Levins, 11, 101	Mackatherne, 75	
55, 71, 102, 105, 106, 109,	Lewes, 49, 109	Mackeunnell, 75	
110, 113, 114	Lewis, 12, 51, 52, 84	Mackdoel, 75	
Kingsman, 70	Liddicott, 64	Mackdonnel, 74	
Kingston, 112	Lieford, 29	Macken, 74	
Kirk, 25	Lighthound, 112	Mackendoche, 74	
Kirtland, 15	Lilliot, 111	Mackenthow, 74	

Mackfarson, 75, 76	Mecham, 103	Mosse, 51
Mackhan, 74	Medgley, 112	Mott, 36, 77
Mackhell, 75	Medley, 113	Moundey, 70
Mackhellin, 75	Medwell, 101	Moulton, 46, 47
Mackhene, 74, 76	Mekins, 111	Mountain, 102
Mackhoe, 76	Mellison, 112	Moyees, 102
Mackholme, 74	Mercer, 32, 39	Muckstore, 76
Macklude, 74	Mere, 33, 34	Mulfoot, 77
Macklyne, 75	Merrifield, 102	Mullenex, 111
Macknile, 75, 76	Merriman, 106	Mumford, 78
Macknelle, 74, 75	Merriton, 112	Munchrell, 75
Macknester, 74	Merry, 66	Munninge, 51, 52, 77
Macknith, 75	Metcalfe, 45, 103, 111	Munson, 35, 51
Mackonne, 74, 75	Meverill, 109	Murfitt, 114
Mackontoss, 76	Michell, 81	Murrill, 12
Mackrose, 74	Mickell, 74, 75	Murrin, 111
Macktentha, 76	Micknab, 74	Murrow, 75, 76
Mackthomas, 74	Middleton, 110	Musick, 111
Macktret, 75, 76	Miller, 42, 75, 77, 109, 110, 114	Muskett, 15
Mackurnall, 75	Milleson, 74	Mussell, 20, 106
Mackwell, 74	Millet, 22	Mussey, 70
Mackwilliam, 74	Millington, 107	Musslewhite, 56
Maddox, 15, 101	Mills, 100	Mydhouse, 102
Makyn, 111	Milner, 39	Myles, 71
Mallion, 105	Milward, 74, 76, 104, 107	Mynnikyn, 100
Manifold, 40	Minterne, 68	N.
Maan, 75, 107, 112	Mitchell, 110	Nacton, 106
Mannering, 11	Mixer, 51, 52	Naney, 24
Manning, 33, 47	Moier, 12	Nash, 106
Mansfield, 23, 102, 110	Moll, 60	Nayler, 109
Manzer, 106	Molton, 111	Neale, 87, 88
Mapes, 53	Moncaster, 113	Neave, 48
Marche, 58	Mouinges, 34	Neaverro, 65
Marcus, 87	Monk, 99	Necklin, 110
Mare, 101	Monlow, 74	Nedson, 106
Marfitt, 99	Monroe, 74, 75	Negroe, 108
Marritt, 113	Montague, 69	Neime, 107
Marrow, 100	Montgomery, 106	Nelson, 87
Marrowdin, 102	Montrose, 76	Nes, 88
Marsh, 70, 107	Mouwilliam, 74, 75	Netbie, 107
Marshall, 15, 34, 39, 42, 83, 106, 107	Moore, 74, 81, 100	Nettleton, 112
Martin, 20, 23, 35, 40, 66, 74, 104, 105-107, 114	Morden, 15, 168	Nevell, 113
Marvyn, 26	More, 15, 25, 26, 35, 74, 99, 100, 105, 106, 108, 110	Newhey, 71
Mason, 20, 37, 53, 84, 105, 106, 110, 114	Morecock, 30	Newbolt, 114
Masters, 101	Morfield, 81	Newcomb, 18, 103
Masterton, 86	Morgan, 109, 113	Newdou, 66
Maston, 46	Morley, 109	Newell, 53, 54
Mather, 103	Morlin, 112	Newman, 31, 70, 71
Mathew, 66, 106, 110	Morre, 75	Newton, 113
Mandsley, 41	Morres, 53	Nichols, 23, 111
Maulder, 39	Morrey, 43	Nickerson, 45
Mawfrey, 103	Morris, 17, 67, 103, 109, 110	Nicks, 100
Maxwell, 112	Morrish, 110	Nishett, 100
May, 67, 86, 107	Morrison, 16, 101	Nisom, 100
Mayer, 81	Morrot, 75	Noble, 104, 109
Mayo, 100	Morse, 26, 56, 77	Nokes, 101, 109
McBrian, 106	Mortagh, 102	Norden, 113
McCoury, 106	Morton, 75, 86, 106, 107, 110	Norman, 103
	Mory, 35	Norris, 86, 103
	Mosdell, 110	North, 23

<p>Norton, 11, 71, 106      Nott, 102      Nowell, 110      Noyes, 57, 70, 71, 77      Nunn, 26      Nutbrown, 39</p> <p style="text-align: center;">O.</p> <p>O'Bryan, 106      Oden, 68      Offlett, 107      Offword, 100      Ogden, 101      Ogell, 102      Oldier, 102      Oldham, 30, 36      Olliver, 11, 50, 66      Olmstedd, 12      Olney, 16      Oneal, 76      Oneth, 67      Onge, 53      Onyon, 35      Oram, 105      Orchard, 68      Orris, 29  <b>O</b>      Osborn, 100      Osgood, 59, 70      Ossebrooke, 113      Outmore, 109      Ovell, 85      Owlie, 26      Owen, 100, 104, 111      Ownstedd, 114      Oxenbridge, 109</p> <p style="text-align: center;">P.</p> <p>Packer, 81      Paddey, 56      Page, 22, 44, 46, 105, 109, 114      Paine, 43, 66, 81      Pallister, 100      Palmer, 39, 51, 104, 107, 108,          110, 112      Palmerley, 23      Pancrust, 31      Panke, 114      Paple, 107      Pardy, 99      Parish, 26      Parke, 59      Parker, 23, 30, 41, 56, 59, 61,          71, 78, 108, 111      Parkinson, 106      Parler, 106      Parlin, 112      Parnell, 108      Parr, 109      Parry, 43, 109      Parryer, 15, 16      Parsons, 56, 87</p>	<p>Pattman, 102      Patterson, 15, 76      Patteson, 75      Paul, 103      Pautes, 87, 88      Payne, 26, 34, 108, 111      Payson, 17      Peabody, 16      Peacock, 17, 112      Peake, 19      Pearse, 65      Pease, 53, 54      Peat, 17      Peck, 80, 82, 100, 106      Pedler, 66      Peerce, 85      Peke, 105      Pell, 19, 103      Pellam, 23, 24      Pence, 99      Pendleton, 108      Pendred, 103      Penn, 107      Pennaire, 71      Pennington, 65, 110      Penny, 102      Penson, 106      Pepper, 55      Pepy, 53, 55      Perce, 26      Percy, 103      Perk, 38      Perkins, 11, 100, 105      Perley, 16      Perry, 74, 103      Pers, 45      Persiee, 68      Peter, 99      Petite, 111      Pettinger, 87      Phelps, 71, 107      Phesel, 86      Phillips, 99, 100, 106, 109, 114      Philpot, 100, 101, 106      Phinnei, 111      Phippen, 15, 104      Phippis, 113      Phylikin, 103      Picke, 65      Pickering, 87, 110      Picto, 105      Pierce, 51, 105, 112      Pike, 56, 112      Pinkley, 109      Pithouse, 56      Pittney, 21      Pitts, 81, 82, 111, 113      Place, 43, 100      Plankett, 102      Plomer, 113      Plunkett, 106</p> <p>Podd, 23      Poke, 111      Pollard, 65      Pollington, 105      Pomell, 106      Pond, 60      Pomed, 28      Ponat, 23      Poole, 103      Poore, 61      Pope, 71, 114      Porter, 58, 100, 105, 111      Pott, 106      Potter, 26, 29, 36      Ponle, 68      Powell, 103, 106, 108, 109      Poyett, 48      Pratt, 102, 112      Preston, 14, 19, 28, 43, 63,          102, 111      Price, 33, 104, 109, 113      Pritchard, 99, 105, 108, 114      Priday, 106      Prier, 42      Priest, 36, 88      Prince, 77      Procter, 23, 110      Promd, 106      Prosser, 100      Pryer, 42      Pullin, 101      Punn, 75      Purefoy, 66      Purnell, 100      Purslym, 99      Puttex, 100      Pynder, 23, 110      Pynkston, 111</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Q.</p> <p>Querne, 75      Quicke, 68</p> <p style="text-align: center;">R.</p> <p>Rabey, 47      Radford, 111      Rainescroft, 113      Rainolds, 101      Rainsford, 34      Rallendra, 75      Ramsay, 110      Randall, 104      Ranse, 101      Rapan, 106      Rasbottom, 99      Rawlins, 27, 107, 112      Ray, 104      Raynne, 109      Raynor, 51, 52      Raynton, 17      Read, 39, 73, 100, 104, 107</p>
--	---

Reason, 102, 107, 108	Rum, 36	Sergeant, 101
Reddhedd, 101	Rumball, 43	Serif, 100
Reddish, 109	Rusman, 68	Sessions, 103
Redford, 110	Ruscoe, 22	Sessor, 75
Redman, 105	Rush, 108	Seward, 100
Reed, 63	Russell, 20, 75, 105, 110	Sewell, 48
Reeves, 14, 23, 60, 77, 107	Rutter, 58, 106	Sexton, 40
Reid, 42	Rymes, 100	Shaill, 56
Rember, 100		Sharp, 13, 34, 110
Rennan, 110		Shawe, 114
Rensby, 65		Sheeres, 103
Reynolds, 51, 70, 83, 102, 104, 107, 108, 110	Sabyn, 114	Sheering, 103
Rich, 73, 74	Sadler, 58, 105	Shecroft, 113
Richards, 12, 100, 106, 108	Saiwell, 105	Shelley, 12
Richardson, 25, 77, 85, 102, 109, 110, 111, 114	Saires, 108	Sleme, 75
Ricrott, 80, 82	Sakell, 111	Shepard, 35, 36
Riddet, 57	Sall, 28	Shepherd, 37
Riddlesden, 23	Salmon, 107, 111	Sherborn, 12
Rider, 71	Salter, 56, 68	Sherbaek, 103
Ridley, 18, 110	Saltonstall, 23	Sherin, 51
Riley, 110	Sam, 65	Sherlock, 111
Ripley, 81, 82	Samond, 28	Sherman, 51, 101
Rishford, 102	Sampson, 30	Sherwood, 53, 54
Rising, 110	Sanby, 99	Shuttleworth, 99
Riskynmer, 104	Sanders, 58	Shipp, 113
Roaff, 58	Saudley, 108	Shiva***, 75
Robards, 102	Sanford, 113	Shoars, 78
Robb, 114	Sangar, 58	Shone, 75
Roberts, 12, 99, 103, 106, 109	Sankey, 24, 111	Shore, 113
Robertson, 35, 75	Sape, 50	Short, 68, 71, 108
Robinson, 13, 35, 42, 44, 47, 74, 75, 85, 86, 99, 103, 105, 107, 113, 114	Saracele, 104	Shuron, 75
Rocks, 101	Sares, 108	Simes, 37
Rodes, 111	Saunders, 18, 66, 109	Simkins, 110
Rodgers, 78	Saunderson, 111	Simons, 87
Rods, 99	Savage, 16, 100, 102	Simpson, 43, 103, 110
Roe, 106	Savery, 70	Simson, 74, 75, 76
Roger, 26, 39, 103, 105, 114	Sawcott, 103	Sinclare, 74
Roker, 105	Sawkyne, 39	Skarville, 99
Rolfe, 111	Sawter, 103	Skerry, 46
Rollright, 104	Say, 103	Skofield, 23
Rooby, 65	Sayer, 80, 84	Skooler, 106
Rookeman, 34	Searshbrick, 102	Skorier, 110
Root, 33, 35, 84	Scoteates, 56	Skose, 67
Ropear, 47, 102	Scott, 51, 52, 75, 103, 104, 114	Skott, 51
Rosden, 110	Seudder, 31	Skouling, 80
Rose, 42, 53, 54, 56	Sea, 99	Skydell, 114
Roseter, 66	Seabright, 113	Skynggle, 107
Ross, 74, 75, 76, 110	Seager, 56	Skyunner, 111, 113
Rowe, 75, 102	Seaver, 70	Slavelie, 65
Rowland, 110	Sedden, 102	Sleman, 66
Rowles, 111	Sedgwick, 43	Slie, 104
Rowton, 25	Seely, 106	Smale, 56
Rove, 71	Seere, 101	Smallie, 11
Rudge, 112	Seker, 77	Smallman, 102
Rudglic, 106	Sell, 108, 110	Smart, 82, 112
Ruggles, 17	Sellim, 27	Simson, 76
Rule, 112	Selman, 101	Smith, 18, 19, 21, 22, 24, 27, 45, 47, 51, 52, 56, 68, 76, 77, 79, 81, 82, 85, 87, 88, 99, 100, 101, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 109, 111, 112, 113

Smitheman, 102	Stokes, 42, 99, 103, 110	Thomlins, 25
Smythe, 56	Stone, 20, 27, 103, 106	Thomlinson, 113
Snape, 111	Stonword, 108	Thompson, 50, 102, 109
Snatie, 103	Stor, 103	Thomson, 29, 36, 107, 103,
Snignell, 112	Storey, 46	111, 113
Snow, 23, 113	Stott, 102	Thorne, 21, 110
Somner, 33	Stow, 103	Thornton, 23, 27
Sotherland, 75, 76	St. Parlin, 113	Thorp, 17, 104
Southward, 114	Strange, 103	Threlcatt, 106
Southworth, 87, 88	Stratford, 99	Thurrogood, 114
Sowthe, 99, 109	Stratgerood, 101	Thurston, 48, 77
Speckman, 101	Stratton, 77	Thwaits, 19
Speed, 103	Streaton, 27	Thwing, 25
Speere, 108	Street, 23	Tibbaldes, 43
Speeley, 113	Stremc, 43	Tickens, 87
Spencer, 71, 113, 114	Streter, 114	Ticknall, 42
Spendergrass, 102	Strowde, 34	Tilden, 82
Spendley, 107	Suebridge, 35	Tiler, 75
Spicer, 105	Studman, 19	Tilly, 31
Spoonard, 87	Sturdy, 107	Tingley, 19
Sprall, 40	Sturgis, 103	Tishn, 114
Spring, 51, 52	Sturton, 113	Tissall, 114
Sprite, 106	Sucklin, 80	Titus, 17
Spurkes, 22	Sumes, 112	Toller, 27
Spur, 102	Sutton, 81, 99	Tomkins, 43
Spyer, 103	Swales, 107	Tomlinson, 107
Squier, 99	Swayne, 18, 20, 24, 27, 43	Tompson, 75
Stafford, 105	Sweete, 70	Tooth, 76
Stagg, 18, 19	Sweeting, 102	Toothaker, 42
Standy, 30	Swynden, 29	Topleife, 113
Stanford, 106	Sydhe, 24	Toppan, 43
Stannion, 18	Syimes, 99	Torlie, 103
Stanley, 23, 111	Symon, 65	Totman, 12
Stansley, 21	Symondes, 66, 101, 102, 113	Totnell, 104
Stanley, 36	Symper, 114	Tower, 74, 79
Staples, 106	Sytou, 78	Towne, 46, 100
Stapleton, 107	T.	Townsend, 111
Stares, 14, 34	Tadde, 107	Townson, 102
Starr, 84	Talbot, 88	Trace, 70
Staughton, 109	Tallcott, 12	Tracy, 86
Steling, 53, 54	Tarlon, 78	Trane, 26
Stedman, 27	Tate, 105	Trarice, 16, 17
Steere, 39	Tatum, 100	Trask, 70
Steevenson, 109	Tawyer, 105	Tratt, 105
Stephens, 67	Taylor, 22, 24, 29, 43, 77,	Travers, 70
Sterling, 75	100, 105, 106, 108, 109,	Tredwell, 41
Sterry, 113	112, 113	Tregagell, 110
Sterte, 43	Taynter, 53	Trendall, 104
Stevens, 15, 29, 36, 59, 67,	Tedder, 103	Treneeghan, 65
100, 109, 110, 112	Teed, 49	Trentum, 40
Steward, 112	Teirrer, 111	Trenueere, 65
Stewart, 75, 76	Teller, 75	Trese, 107
Stiffilynn, 110	Tems, 107	Trewin, 65
Stiles, 14, 15	Tenler, 75	Trigg, 100
Stint, 113	Terrett, 100	True, 108
Stock, 103	Terrill, 107, 114	Trueman, 101
Stockbridge, 35	Terry, 36, 39, 103	Truppatt, 108
Stocker, 110	Thatcher, 56	Trusedell, 114
Stockton, 13	Theodoy, 99	Tuck, 110
Stockwell, 103	Thomas, 11, 42, 46, 49, 64,	Tucker, 36
Stoe, 107	65, 102, 107, 109, 110, 113	Tufts, 39

Tuke, 103  
 Tupper, 109  
 Turner, 17, 35, 72, 102, 103, 107  
 Turpin, 105  
 Tusolic, 31  
 Tustin, 110  
 Tutell, 16, 18, 82  
 Twide, 78  
 Tybboat, 40  
 Tyler, 105  
 Tilly, 28  
 Tynkler, 35

U.

Ubank, 111  
 Uffet, 12  
 Underwood, 19, 46, 51  
 Upson, 27  
 Upton, 68  
 Usher, 99, 100  
 Usherwood, 113

V.

Vane, 69  
 Van Luecom, 114  
 Vardell, 110  
 Vassall, 35  
 Vassen, 56  
 Vaughan, 101, 111  
 Vem, 107  
 Vennable, 103  
 Ventimer, 106  
 Verren, 56  
 Viecars, 103  
 Vincent, 70, 86, 103, 110  
 Vyuu, 102

W.

Wadd, 47  
 Wade, 12, 65, 102, 103, 108  
 Wadsworth, 12  
 Wakefield, 61  
 Walker, 103, 107, 111  
 Wall, 34, 109  
 Waller, 112  
 Wallis, 33, 34, 75, 103  
 Wallington, 59, 105  
 Walker, 24, 25, 49, 56, 100  
 Walston, 43  
 Walter, 50, 99, 100, 101, 112  
 Walton, 100, 101  
 Ward, 20, 50  
 Warerman, 66  
 Warner, 26  
 Warr, 112  
 Warren, 107, 103, 111  
 Warrene, 87  
 Warrington, 103  
 Wartumbee, 112  
 Washburn, 22  
 Wassell, 35

Waterman, 100  
 Watkinson, 99  
 Watkyns, 103  
 Watler, 109  
 Watson, 12, 102, 106, 107, 109  
 Wattlin, 53  
 Watton, 109  
 Watts, 101, 102, 106, 107,  
 Waugh, 77 [112, 113]  
 Wazzell, 105  
 Weatherhead, 77  
 Weaver, 16, 17  
 Webb, 56, 65, 78, 103, 104,  
 Webster, 111, 113 [111, 114]  
 Weeden, 23  
 Weeks, 42, 67, 112  
 Wellman, 100, 110  
 Wells, 18, 23, 24, 99, 108, 110  
 Wellyn, 100  
 Welsh, 20, 114  
 Wendever, 107  
 Wentworth, 109  
 West, 34, 42, 70, 109, 110  
 West Garrett, 111  
 Westgarth, 102  
 Weston, 29, 102, 106, 113, 114  
 Westwood, 53, 54, 103  
 Weyer, 100  
 Wharton, 108  
 Whealer, 55, 59, 110  
 Wheat, 22  
 Whetston, 11, 104  
 Wheyler, 70  
 White, 12, 14, 26, 27, 30, 33,  
 53, 68, 70, 86, 87, 88, 99,  
 102, 106, 109, 112  
 Whiteinan, 31  
 Whitehedd, 100, 105, 110, 113  
 Whitlock, 102  
 Whitman, 43  
 Whitney, 23  
 Whittemore, 17, 67  
 Whitteredd, 21  
 Whittington, 64  
 Whittle, 58  
 Whutton, 29, 30  
 Wiggin, 77  
 Wilby, 23  
 Wileocks, 108  
 Wilcockson, 16  
 Wild, 21  
 Wilder, 59  
 Wilkins, 87  
 Wilkinson, 28, 105, 112  
 Wilks, 100  
 Willard, 109  
 Wille, 67  
 Willet, 12  
 Williams, 36, 45, 47, 66, 88,  
 100, 102, 105, 106, 107, 103,  
 109, 110, 112, 113

Williamson, 16, 39, 42, 108  
 Willis, 102, 106  
 Wills, 103  
 Wilson, 74, 76, 87, 104, 108  
 Winslow, 11, 86  
 Winthrop, 38  
 Winche, 54  
 Winchell, 20  
 Winchester, 18  
 Wing, 53  
 Winke, 105  
 Wise, 68  
 Witefield, 12  
 Wite, 110  
 With, 42  
 Witherell, 83  
 Withie, 42  
 Wolouston, 18  
 Wolton, 114  
 Wood, 26, 27, 31, 37, 42, 88,  
 106, 107, 108, 112  
 Woodall, 76  
 Woodbridge, 70  
 Woodcock, 110  
 Woodcott, 108  
 Woodell, 74  
 Wooden, 68  
 Woodford, 11  
 Woodgreen, 108  
 Woodstock, 107  
 Woodman, 36, 55  
 Woodward, 17, 20, 51, 52  
 Worden, 27  
 Worrall, 110  
 Worster, 77  
 Wrast, 16  
 Wreuch, 112  
 Wright, 44, 82, 109, 110  
 Write, 103, 106  
 Writt, 66  
 Wurfris, 57  
 Wy, 103  
 Wylde, 30  
 Wylie, 29  
 Wynd, 100, 112  
 Wyndell, 27  
 Wyndibank, 69  
 Wynkles, 102  
 Wynstonly, 105  
 Wynter, 112

Y.

Yates, 34, 101, 109  
 Yatman, 106, 111  
 Yeomans, 100  
 Yonge, 49  
 York, 112  
 Yott, 111  
 Young, 101, 105, 106, 109  
 Younglove, 42

## INDEX OF PERSONS,

PRINCIPALLY OF THOSE CONNECTED IN SOME WAY WITH THE  
EMIGRANT FOUNDERS.

NOTE.—Those names to which Mr. is added denotes that they were Masters of Emigrant Ships.

A.	Abbot, George, 69 Aeklin, John, Mr. 102 Andrews, William, Mr. 44, 51 Apiano, P. 110 Arondel, Earl of, 90 Ashley, —, Mr. 41 Athridge, Count of, 96 Austin, John, 83, 84	Champante, Henry, 59, 61 Charles I., 17, 89 Chute, Edmond, 83 Clerc, Thomas, 51, 55 Clynton, William, De, 96 Cobham, Reignold De, 96 Coke, John, Sir, 90 Colepeper, William, 83 Cooper, Robert, Mr. 20, 22, 24, 28, 29, 30 Cooper, William, Mr. 27, 55, 57 Cordell, Robert, 24 Cosengton, Stephen, 96 Cottington, Lord, 69, 90 Cotton, John, 72 Coventry, Thomas, Sir, 69, 90 Cowper, Robert. See Cooper. Cranfield, Lord, 98 Crispe, Ian 83 Cromwell, Oliver, 72 Cutting, John, Mr. 53, 54, 55	Farronds, R. 19 Fenn, Alderman, 19 Fleeges, John, 96 Flower, John, Mr. 110 Foxcroft, George, 63 Froiden, Franc, 83
B.	Babb, Thomas, Mr. 41, 72 Baneks, Caleb, 83 Banks, William, 101 Barrel, Robert, 83 Barrow, Giles, 76 Batten, Robert, Mr. 60 Baynard, Thomas, 97 Beadley, John, 75 Beex, John, 73, 74 Bellingham, Richard, 77 Bendall, Freegrace, 78 Bertie, Robert, 69 Billinge, Cornelius, Mr. 104 Blandon, Viscount, 98 Blackler, Peter, Mr. 112 Boole, Joseph, 66 Bostock, Edward, Mr. 32, 38 Bostock, Thomas, Mr. 36, 37, 38 Hoswell, Edward, Mr. 33 Boys, William, 82 Bradley, John, 76 Brookhaven, Jo. Mr. 104 Browne, Philip, 51, 55 Bundoche, William, Mr. 15, 17 Burche, —, Mr. 105 Burmey, William, 78	Dayrell, Marmaduke, Sir, 97 Denison, Doctor, 72 Demis, Robert, Mr. 103 Dingley, N. 57, 59, 61 Dorset, Earl of, 90 Downes, George, Mr. 111 Drake, Francis, Sir, 9 Duke, Edward, 83	G.
C.	Carlisle, Earl of, 107 Cary, —, 97	E.	Gardner, Thomas, 83, 84 Gee, John, 82, 83, 84 Genealogy, Origin of, 7 Gibbs, Jo; Mr. 42 Gilbert, Humphrey, Sir, 10 Godfrey, Thomas, 84 Goodladd, Richard, Mr. 107 Googe, William, Mr. 48 Gorges, Ferdinando, Sir, 29, 93, 95-97 Gorsham, Robert, 84 Gourney, William, 67 Greene, John, Mr. 73, 74, 76 Greene, William, 73, 74 Greenfield, Thomas, 96 Grimes, Gilbert, Mr. 105 Grimston, —, 101 Guyse, John, 97
		F.	H.
		Fane, Henry, Sir. See Vane.	Hankford, R. Sir, 96 Harding, William, 96 Hardres, —, 37 Harman, Thomas, Mr. 84, 101-2 Hackwell, R. Mr. 28, 31-3, 35 Hatch, John, 96 Hayes, Edmund, 83, 84 Hill, Henry, 50 Hodges, Jo., Mr. 19, 20 Hondins Jndoen, 10 Honnywood, John, 84 Hopson, John, Mr. 68

Howard, John, Sir, 96  
 Howard, Lord, 97  
 Hubbard, William, 89  
 Hyones, —, 97  
 1.  
 Irish, Thomas, Mr. 103, 113  
 J.  
 Jackson, Thomas, 84  
 James 1 9, 90  
 Jay, Thomas, Sir, 15  
 Jermyn, Thomas, Sir, 69  
 Jobson, John, Mr. 57  
 K.  
 Kelly, Earl of, 69  
 Kemble, Thomas, 73, 76  
 Kinnerley, Edward, 97  
 Knapp, John, 57  
 Knowler, John, 84  
 L.  
 Lancaster, Earl of, 96  
 Langram, Rowland, Mr. 109  
 Laud, William, 69, 89  
 Lea, Robert, Mr. 20, 24-6  
 Leeth, Joseph, 84  
 Leicester, Jo., Mr. 34, 40  
 Lincoln, Earl of, 96, 98  
 Lincoln, Solomon, 78  
 Lock, Robert, Mr. 77  
 Londinoys, Richard, 37  
 Lovell, William, 96  
 Lunt, George, 68  
 Luttrell, —, 97  
 M.  
 Macaulay, Lord, 8  
 Manchester, Earl of, 69, 90  
 Mann, Edward, 51, 55  
 Marshall, Samuel, 83  
 Martin, John, Mr. 81  
 Martin, Thomas, 33  
 Mason, Captain, 12  
 May, Jo., Mr. 31, 39  
 Mayhew, Thomas, 44, 50  
 Meautys, John, 70  
 Mildmaye, Henry, Sir, 33  
 Montaigne, Henry, 69  
 Moore, John, 97  
 More, Thomas, Sir, 98

Morris, John, 76  
 Marsh, Gabriel, 70  
 Morton, Thomas, 96  
 Murphy, Henry C., 85  
 Muskeet, Simon, 15  
 N.  
 Newton, —, 96, 97  
 Nicholls, Edward, 84  
 Nicolas, Nicholas Harris, Sir, 8  
 Norfolk, Duke of, 96, 97  
 Northampton, Marquess of, 96  
 Nottock, John, 73, 74  
 O.  
 Ouldhall, Edmund, Sir, 96  
 Ouldhall, William, Sir, 96  
 P.  
 Payne, Edward, Mr. 23, 25, 29  
 Pearce, —, Mr. 31, 32  
 Pedigrees, Origin of, 7; of Harlakenden, 37; of Gor-  
 ges, 96, 97  
 Pelling, Edward, 76, 77  
 Phillips, John, 84  
 Philpott, John, 77  
 Portland, Earl of, 90  
 Pownall, Thomas, 89  
 Poyns, Anthony, Sir, 96, 97  
 R.  
 Ranton. See Raynton.  
 Rawson, Edward, 73, 74, 76  
 Raynton, Nicholas, Sir, 17, 24  
 Rich, Charles, 73, 74  
 Rich, Robert, 73, 74, 76  
 Richardson, C. B., 85  
 Roberts, Lewis, 10  
 Robinson, John, 85, 88  
 Romsey, James, Mr. 99  
 Russell, Theobald, Sir, 96  
 S.  
 Samsbury, W. N., 50  
 Sandford, William, 84  
 Sheppard, Justice, 101  
 Sidney, Robert, Sir, 98  
 Smith, John, 9, 10  
 Smith, Thomas, 19  
 Souerby, H. G., 71, 86, 99  
 Southcott, Edward, Sir, 97  
 Speake, George, Sir, 97  
 Speneer, Edmund, 98  
 Speneer, Edward, Sir, 88  
 Speneer, James, 97  
 Sprague, Richard, Mr. 78  
 Stace, Fregif, 83, 84  
 Stagg, William, Mr. 18, 19,  
 21, 22, 24-6  
 Stephens, Thomas, 97  
 Swinnok, Thomas, 83  
 Syres, Robert, 70, 71  
 T.  
 Thoroughgood, —, Mr. 68  
 Thorp, J., 17  
 Thurston, William, 84  
 Trarice, Nicholas, Mr. 15-17,  
 20  
 Trenchard, —, 97  
 V.  
 Vane, Henry, Sir, 69, 90  
 W.  
 Walsh, John, Sir, 97  
 Warren, Thomas, 83, 84  
 Waymooth James, Mr. 111  
 Web, —, 97  
 Webb, Thomas, Mr. 41  
 Whitcomb, John, 21  
 White, John, Mr. 14  
 White, Roger, 88  
 White, Rowland, 98  
 Whitehouse, Thomas, 71  
 Whitmor, William, Sir, 24  
 Whitor, George, Sir, 17, 33  
 Whitmore, W. H., 85  
 William the Conqueror, 6  
 Willis, —, 93  
 Willoughby, Lord, 69, 96  
 Witherley, John, Mr. 82  
 Wood, Elias, 83  
 Wood, Thomas, Mr. 100  
 Worthy, James, 68  
 Wren, Christopher, Sir, 14  
 Wurries, Thomas, 57, 59, 61  
 Wyndebank, Francis, Sir, 69,  
 90  
 Y.  
 York, Archbishop of, 90  
 Young, Joseph, Mr. 40

## INDEX OF PLACES.

---

### A.

Akeciron, 17  
 Albion, 9  
 Allsaints, 32  
 Allsaints Staynings, 22  
 Amesbury, 56  
 Arkston, 17  
 Auckstrey, 17  
 Asherton, 67  
 Ashford, 83, 84  
 Ashmore, 53  
 Atleborough, 81  
 Auckstrey, 17  
 Augmentation Office, 9  
 Austerfield, 86  
 Aylesford, 83

### B.

Baddow, 33  
 Bampton, 67  
 Barbadoes, 89, 99-104-14  
 Barnstable, 67, 68  
 Barrow, 80  
 Basing, 60  
 Batcombe, 97  
 Benenden, 30  
 Bermudas, 108, 110  
 Billereacay, 22  
 Bishopstoke, 60  
 Blackwell Hall, 19  
 Blechindon, 37  
 Bodmin, 65  
 Boston, 45, 46, 73, 77  
 Bradish, 50  
 Brampton, 48  
 Branford, 38  
 Brencesley, 56  
 British Museum, 7-9  
 Brixam, 68  
 Bury, 87

### C.

Caen, 87  
 Callis, 96  
 Cambridge, 81  
 Canterbury, 84-6  
 Cardinham, 66  
 Carlton, 43

Carlton Ride, 12  
 Carlton Rod, 48  
 Caversham, 56  
 Chapter House, 9  
 Charington, 85  
 Charlestowm, 45  
 Chelsea, 93  
 Chetsum, 86  
 Chidleigh, 65  
 Clovelly, 97  
 Colchester, 87  
 Corke, 65  
 Craiebrook, 32  
 Crediton, 66  
 Croonpilk, 62  
 Cullorne, 97

### D.

Dartmouth, 67  
 Devyses, 56  
 Doctors Commons, 8  
 Dornick, 45  
 Downton, 56  
 Dover, 84, 85  
 Duffield, 17  
 Dunbar, battle, 72  
 Dunhead, 58  
 Dunstable, 32

### E.

Eastwell, 84, 85  
 Eaton Bray, 32  
 Edge Hill, 69  
 Ell-Tisley, 17  
 Elzing, 49  
 Evesham, 22  
 Exerden, 48  
 Exeter, 64, 66, 67, 98  
 Exminster, 68  
 Exon, 64, 66-8

### F.

Faversham, 84, 85  
 Fenchurch, 37  
 Florida, 10

### G.

Genealogy, Science of, 7

Gonsham, 56, 59  
 Gravesend, 76-8, 102, 103  
 Great Chart, 84  
 Great Comberton, 43  
 Great Dalby, 65  
 Great Ellingham, 81  
 Great Killingham, 44  
 Great Torrington, 67  
 Great Yarmouth, 46-7  
 Guindiron, 65

### H.

Hampsworth, 56  
 Hampton, 55, 60  
 Harpley(?) Hall, 81  
 Hawkhurst, 20  
 Hedcorn, 84  
 Helston, 65, 66  
 Henley, 59  
 Hernhüll, 33  
 Hevitree, 98  
 Hingham, 78, 79  
 Hinzell, 83  
 Holborne, 101  
 Holston, 65, 66  
 Honiton, 67  
 Horrell, 59, 60  
 Horsington, 96

### I.

Ipswich, 44, 51-6, 81, 87  
 Island of Providence, 104  
 Isle of Wight, 68  
 Isleworth, 31

J.  
 Jacobstow, 66

K.  
 Keniton Magna, 58  
 Kingston upon Thames, 19

### L.

Lanceston, 65  
 Langford, 56, 58  
 Launden, 15  
 Leicester, 86  
 Leyden, 85

Lincoln, 64	Plymouth, 64, 67	Somer Islands, 108
Little Minories, 31	Portsmouth, 71	Southampton, 55, 57, 59, 60, 71
London, 3, 56, 61, 65, 67, 68, 84, 86-8, 99	Prerogative Court, 7	Southold, 50
Long Sutton, 58	Providence (Island of), 104	Stansteade Abbey, 17
Louisiana, 10	Quakers, 77	Staple, 85
Ludswain, 66	R.	State Paper Office, 9
Luggom, 66	Reading, 55	Stepney, 15, 33, 35, 36
Luxulian, 65	Remembrancers' Office, 9	Stoke Cannon, 68
Lyme, 68	Rochester, 87	Stoke Gabriel, 67
M.	Rolls Chapel, 9, 11, 43	Stoke Pomeroy, 68
Maidstone, 83	Romsey, 56, 59	Stonehouse, 65
Marrozon, 66	Rye, 44	Sudbury, 21
Maynard [Mynhead], 67	S.	Sutton Mandeville, 57
Melchitt Parke, 58	St. Albans, 16	Symon Ward, 65
Milford, 55	St. Alphage, Cripplegate, 19	T.
Modbury, 68	St. Brage, 65, 66	Tenterden, 82-4
Moncksoon, 86	St. Buttolphs, 17	Thisselwirth, 31
Monteratt, 65	St. Catherins, 102	Tottnes, 65
Moortel, 87	St. Christophers, 64, 66-7, 99-104	Towcester, 32
N.	St. Cullum, 64, 66	Tower of London, 9, 105
Nazing, 17	St. Giles Cripplegate, 14, 41	Truro, 65
New Albion, 9	St. Gilt, 65	U.
New Buckingham, 47	St. Hillary, 66	Upton Gray, 58
Newbury, 69, 86	St. Ives, 65	V.
New England, origin of name, 9; Maps of 10; Laud's Com- mission for governing, 89; Gorges' Commission as Gov- ernor of, 93	St. Katherins, 17, 105	Virginia, 68, 72, 89
New France, 10	St. Lawrence, 31	W.
Newton Abbot, 67	St. Margarets, 49	Wallen Lizard, 66
Northborne, 84	St. Mildreds, 14	Wantage, 66
Northhill, 65	St. Olives, 37	Wapping, 25
Northton, 33	St. Saviors, 22	Warhorn, 37
Northwich, 44-6, 48-50, 86, 88	St. Stephens, 65, 67	Washboro, 66
Novascotia, 10	St. Thomas the Apostle, 68	Washford, 67
O.	St. Tiffey, 64	Westminster, 93
Ormsby, 46, 47	St. Tue, 66	Wineklye, 65
P.	St. Vivian, 66	Windham, 79, 81
Paranenth, 65	Salem, 48, 49	Withiell, 66
Pedigrees, Origin of, 7	Salisbury, 56, 60	Witzbuts, 86
Pentyn, 65	Sandwich, 82, 83-6	Wollerbe [Worlaby], 50
Penton, 57, 58	Sarum, 56, 60, 87	Wrottwell, 50
Peter Tavey, 65	Scotch Prisoners, 72, 73	Wraxall, 97
Platford, 56	Serroby, 87	Wrentham, 48, 86
Plimpton, 65	Semley, 58	Wrington, 86
	Shafisbury, 58	Y.
	Sherington, 15	Yarmouth, 44, 47-50, 87
	Shiplake, 59	Yealing, 56
	Skratley, 46	York, 86

## INDEX OF THE SHIPS

WHICH BROUGHT EMIGRANTS TO NEW ENGLAND, &c.

**A.**  
Abigail, 23, 31-3  
Alexander, 105  
Amity, 111  
Ann and Elizabeth, 104  
Arabella, 78

**B.**  
Batchelor, 41  
Bevis, 60  
Blessing, 34, 40

**C.**  
Christian, 14  
Clement and Job, 69  
Confidence, 57, 60

**D.**  
Defence, 32, 36-9  
Desire, 31, 33, 63  
Diligent, 81  
Dorset, 110

**E.**  
Elizabeth, 18, 19, 21, 21-6, 53  
Elizabeth Anne, 20, 22, 24  
Elizabeth Bonaventure, 69  
Elizabeth and Doreas, 69  
Encrease. See Increase.  
Expectation, 104

**F.**  
Fauleon de London, 103, 113  
Fellowship, 63  
Frances, 55

**H.**  
Hercules, 69, 71, 82  
Hopewell, 15, 17, 19, 41, 71,  
72, 100

**I.**  
Increase, 20, 22, 24-6

**J.**  
James, 31, 39, 55, 57  
John and Sarah, 73, 74, 76  
John of London, 111

**L.**  
Love, 40

**M.**  
Margaret, 66  
Mary Anne, 48  
Mary and John, 68-70  
Mathew, 107

**N.**  
Neptune, 61, 62, 69

**P.**  
Paul of London, 102  
Peter Bonaventure, 101-2  
Pide Cow, 38, 41  
Planter, 15-21, 69

**R.**  
Rebecca, 20  
Reformation, 69  
Robert Bonaventure, 64  
Rose, 44

**S.**  
Sea Flower, 69  
Speedwell, 77  
Suzan and Ellin, 23, 25, 29

**T.**  
Truelove, 42, 69

**U.**  
Unity, 63

**W.**  
William and Francis, 11  
William and George, 64  
William and John, 109



# CATALOGUE OF BOOKS

## FOR SALE AT THE OFFICE OF THE REGISTER,

17 TREMONT ST. (UP STAIRS) BOSTON.

[ ] Authors and Publishers of TOWN or LOCAL HISTORIES, GENEALOGIES, &c. will find it to their interest to send a few copies to the Publisher, for sale.

HISTORIES, ETC.		
Addison Co., Vt., Hist. of, by Saml. Swift,	50	Danvers Centennial Celebration, 8vo, <i>plates</i> , 1 00
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Hist. of, 1 <sup>st</sup> edition,	1 00	Davenport, Iowa, Hist. of, by Wilkie. 1 00
Agawam, Simple Cobbler of, by Ward,	50	Dedham, Mann's Annals of, 1 00
Andover, History of, by Abbot,	1 00	Dodd's Revolutionary Memorials, 50
Atleborough, History of, by Daggett,	75	Dorchester, Hist. of, <i>cloth</i> , 2 50
Bailey's Dictionary, <i>folio</i> ,	3 50	“ Blake's Annals of, 12mo. 38
“ Journal and Mem., by Bartlet, 8vo	1 25	“ Everett's Address, July 4, 1855, 50
Barnstable, Palfrey's Centen. at, <i>paper</i> ,	25	Drake, Daniel, Memoir of, by Mansfield, 75
Belknap's American Biography, 2 vols.	3 00	Drake's Book of the Indians, 8vo., <i>cloth</i> , 1 50
Berkshire Jubilee, Hist. of, 1844,	75	Dunstable, Hist. of, by C. J. Fox, <i>scarce</i> , 1 50
Boston, Drake's Hist. of, r. 8vo., <i>half Turkey</i> , 5 00		Duxbury, Winsor's Hist. of, 8vo. 1 75
“ “ “ <i>half calf</i> , 5 00		Eastham, History of, by Enoch Pratt, 1 25
“ “ “ <i>cloth</i> , 4 50		Ecclesiastical Hist. of N. Eng., Felt's, 8vo. 2 50
“ Eng., Thompson's Hist. of,	9 50	Essex Memorial, by Newhall, <i>scarce</i> , 75
“ Second Church, Hist. of, by Robbins,	1 50	“ Institute, Coll. of, 5 Nos., each, 25
“ Brattle Street Church, Hist. of, by S. K. Lothrop,	75	Framingham, Barry's Hist. of, 1 50
“ Orators, Hundred, by J. S. Loring,	2 50	Forest Hills Cemetery, Hist. of, 1 00
“ Quincy's Municipal Hist. of,	1 25	Farmer's Gen. Register, 5 00
“ East, Hist. of, by W. H. Sumner,	3 50	Gardiner and Pittston, Hanson's Hist. of, 1 00
Belchertown, Hist. Sketch of Churches in, by Doolittle,	75	Gilmanton, Hist. of, by Lancaster, 1 50
Beverly, Hist. of, by Stone,	1 25	Gloucester, by John Babson, 8vo, pp. 610, 2 50
Berkshire Co., Hist. of,	1 25	Groton, Butler's Hist. of, 3 00
Bridgewater, Hist. of, by Mitchell,	2 00	Hadley, Bi-Centennial at, 1859, 25
Cambridge Epitaphs, by Harris,	1 00	Hanover, Hist. of, J. S. Barry, 8vo. 2 00
Connecticut Hist. Coll., by J. W. Barber,	2 50	Hampton, N. H., Dow's Centennial Disc., 25
Clap, (Roger,) Memoirs of, 12mo.	38	Harwinton, Chipman's Hist. of, <i>cloth</i> , 1 25
Chronology of Paper and Paper Making, by J. Munsell, ( <i>paper</i> .)	1 00	“ “ “ <i>paper</i> , 1 00
Candia, N. H., F. B. Eaton, 8vo.	50	Hampden Pulpit, 12mo., 1854, 50
Concord, N. H., by N. Bouton,	3 00	Henry's Sketches of Moravian Life, 12mo., <i>cloth</i> , 1 00
Crosby's Annual Obituary Notices, 2 vols.,	4 00	Hunter's Founders of New Plymouth, London, 1854, 8vo. 2 00
Camden, Hist. of, by J. L. Locke,	1 00	Hinman's Conn. Settlers, Nos. 1 to 5 inclusive, 2 50
Charlestown, First Church, Hist. of, by Budington,	1 50	Hiuman's Antiquities, 1 00
Charlemon as Plantation, by J. White, containing Historical Disc., &c.	33	Historical Magazine, 3 vols., each, 2 50
Concord, Shattuck's Hist. of,	2 50	Hopkinton, Howe's Cent. Dis. at, 25
“ Centennial, by Bouton,	50	Indian Captivities, 75
Cushman Celebration, Proceed. at, in 1855,	25	Ipswich, History of, by J. B. Felt, with <i>portrait</i> , and <i>Index</i> . 1 75
“ Monument, Consecra. of, in 1858, 40		Johnson's Pastors and Ch. of Washington, 75
		Kentucky, Hist. Sketches of, by L. Col. as, 2 50
		Lamb, Gen. John, Life and Times, by Leake, 1 50

Landing at Cape Anne, with Historical Documents by J. W. Thornton,	1 00	Norton, Clark's Hist. of	1 75
Leicester, Hist. of, by Washburn,	2 00	Nova Scotia, by T. C. Haliburton, 2 vols.	3 00
Leominster, History of, by D. Wilder,	75	Newberry, (S.C.) Annals of, by J. O'Neill,	1 25
Lee, Hist. of, by A. Gale,	25	Norwich, Ct., Hist. Address by D. C. Gilman,	1 00
Litchfield, History of, by Kilbourne,	1 50	Norwich Jubilee (The), pp. 304, <i>half calf</i> ,	1 50
Long Island, Thompson's Hist. of, 1st ed.	1 50	“ “ cloth,	1 25
Magnolia, Mather's, 2 vols.	4 00	“ “ paper,	1 00
Malden, Hist. of, by McClure, 12mo.	75	N. H. Colls., Farmer & Moore's, 3 vols.	7 00
“ Dedication at, paper,	25	Norfolk, (Va.) Hist. of,	1 50
Manchester, N. H., Potter's Hist. of,	2 50	Norfolk, (Conn.) Hist. of, by Roys,	75
Massachusetts, Young's Chronicles of,	1 50	Onondago Co., N. Y., by Clark, 2 vols.	4 00
“ Hist. of Western, by Holl- land, 2 vols.	2 50	Penhallow's Indian Wars, 4to., <i>reprint</i> ,	1 50
“ Currenay, by J. B. Felt,	1 50	Plumer, Gov. Wm., Memoir of, by A. P. Peabody,	1 50
Maine, by Williamson, 2 vols.	5 00	Portland, History of, Part 2, by Willis,	1 00
“ Ancient Dominions, of, by Sewall,	2 00	Pittsburgh, History of, by Craig,	75
Maine Hist. Soc. Coll., II. III. IV., each	1 50	Pennsylvania and West New Jersey, by Gabriel Thomas, 1698, 12mo. Fac-simile edition,	1 50
Marlboro', Hist. of First Ch. in, by A. Field,	50	Pilgrim Memorial, by Russell,	88
Marlfield, Mem. of, by M. A. Thomas,	38	Plummer Hall, Salem, proceedings at dedication of, 1857,	38
Mason, N. H., History of, by J. B. Hill,	1 75	Plymouth, Pilgrim Celebration, 1853,	1 00
Mason, N. H., with Memoir of Rev. E. Hill,	2 00	“ Memorial, by W. S. Russell, greatly improved edition 12mo. Many plates, cloth, gilt,	1 00
Massachusetts, Young's Chronicles of,	1 50	Pittsfield, by D. D. Field,	33
Mendon Association, Hist. of, by Rev. M. Blake, 12mo.	75	Rehoboth, Hist. of, by Bliss, 1836,	1 00
Michigan, Hist. of, by E. M. Sheldon,	1 00	Remarkable Providences, by Increase Mather, London, 1656. A reprint of the edition of 1684,	1 25
Mem'rs of an Amer. Lady, by Mrs. Grant,	75	Rowley, History of, by Gage,	1 88
Merrimack Valley, Researches in, Hist. and Gen., by A. Poor, Nos. 1 & 2, p. 300, 2 00		Roxbury, Hist. of, by C. M. Ellis,	1 00
Middleborough, Church Members, 3vo.	25	“ Grammat. School in, Hist. of, by Dillaway,	88
Middlebury, Vt., Hist. of, by Sam'l. Swift, with a Hist. of the County,	2 00	Salisbury, Vt., Hist. of, by Weeks,	1 25
Moravian Monuments, 3vo., cloth,	1 00	Sabine's Centennial Address,	33
Natick, History of, by O. N. Bacon, 3vo.	1 50	Salem, Annals of, by Felt, 2 vols.	4 00
“ “ by Biglow,	50	San Francisco, Hist. of, by Soulé, &c.	2 00
New Bedford, History of, by D. Ricketson, 12mo.	1 25	Shaw, Wm. S., Memorials of, by J. B. Felt,	75
New England Chronology, by T. Prince, illustrated with portraits,	5 00	Shrewsbury, Ward's Hist. of, 3vo.	2 00
New England, History of, by Hubbard. Notes by Harris. Plates.	3 50	South Boston, Hist. of, by Simonds,	1 00
New England Churches, vindicated, by Wise, reprint,	75	Stockbridge, Jones's Hist. of,	1 00
New England Savage's Gen. Dictionary, 2 vols., cloth,	6 00	Suffield, Ct., 150th an. of Death of Rev. B. Ruggles, 1859,	50
New England, Winthrop's Journal, by Savage, 2 vols.	4 00	Temple, N. H., Hist. of, by H. A. Blood,	2 00
News from New England respecting Indian War of 1675, small 4to., neat,	50	Templeton Centennial, by Adams, 1857,	50
New Hampshire Churches, Hist. of, 3vo.	1 50	Thomas's Reminiscences, 2 vols.,	2 50
“ “ as it is, by E. A. Charlton,	1 50	Tymms's Topography of the Counties of England, 7 vols.	7 00
New London, Caulkins's Hist. of,	3 00	Taunton, Emery's Hist. Min., 2 vols.	2 00
Newbury, Hist. of, by J. Coffin,	1 50	Thanksgiving Proclamations by Continental Cong. and Govs. of several states	2 00
Newton, History of, by Jackson,	1 50	Union, Me., Hist. of, by Sibley,	1 50
New England's Memorial, &c. (Reprint by Congregational Board.)	2 00	Watertown, Bond's Genealogies, &c.	4 00
New York, Western, Hotchkiss's Hist. of,	1 50	Watson's Men and Times of the Revolution,	1 25
“ by Denton, 1635,	75	Waterbury, (Conn.) by H. Bronson,	2 50
“ City, Hist. of, by M. L. Booth,	3 50	Warren, (R. I.) Hist. of, 18mo.	62
Northampton, Hist. Sketch by S. Williams, 1815,	25	“ (Me.) Eaton's Hist. of, 12mo. map	1 75

West Chester, by Robt. Bolton, 2 vols.	3 50	Hoyt, by D. W. Hoyt,	1 50
Whately, Hist. of, by J. H. Temple,	38	Judd, by S. Judd,	62
Woodbury, (Conn.) Cothren's Hist. of,	2 50	Leland, by S. Leland,	3 00
“ ” Bi-Centennial of, 1859,	75	Locke, by J. G. Locke,	3 00
Wellington's Half Century Sermon, Templeton, 1857,	25	Lawrence, by John Lawrence,	1 50
Windsor, Ct., by H. R. Stiles,	5 00	Leverett, by C. E. Leverett, 8vo., cloth,	1 50
Westminster, 100th Ann. of incorporation,		Moody, by C. C. P. Moody,	40
1859,	50	Nash, by S. Nash, 8vo.	1 25
Wisconsin, Lapham's:	75	Prentice, by C. J. F. Binney,	2 00
Worthington, Hist. of, by Rice,	75	Rawson, by S. S. Rawson,	1 00
GENEALOGIES.		Rice, by A. H. Ward,	2 00
Abbott, by A. and E. Abbott,	1 50	Seranton, by E. Scranton, 8vo.	50
Blake, by Samuel Blake,	1 00	Shattuck, by L. Shattuck,	2 50
Brainard, by D. D. Field,	1 50	Sill, by George G. Sill,	1 00
Brigham, by Abner Morse,	1 50	Steele, by D. S. Durrie, ( <i>in paper.</i> )	2 00
Chapman, by F. W. Chapman,	3 00	Stetson, by J. S. Barry, 12mo.	50
Chauncey Memorial, by W. C. Fowler,	3 50	Stiles, by H. R. Stiles, 8vo., <i>paper.</i>	25
Connecicut Families, by N. Goodwin,	2 00	Thayer, and thirteen other families,	1 50
Cushman, by H. W. Cushman,	3 00	Tainter History, by Dean W. Tainter,	1 25
Davenport, by A. B. Davenport,	2 50	Taintor Family, by C. M. Taintor,	33
Day, by G. E. Day, ( <i>in paper.</i> )	1 00	Turner, by J. Turner,	75
Dudley, by Dean Dudley, “ ”	1 50	Vinton Family,	3 00
Eliot, by W. H. Eliot, Jr., and W. S. Porter,	1 00	“ ” Genealogy of, abridged,	2 00
Flint, by J. Flint and J. H. Stoue,	1 25	with allied Families,	
Goddard, by W. A. Goddard,	75	Worcester, by J. F. Worcester,	1 00
Haven, by Josiah Adams,	50	Woodman, by Joshua Coffin,	25
Herrick, by Jedediah Herrick, 8vo. cloth,	1 25	Ward, by A. H. Ward, 8vo.	2 00
Hodges, by A. D. Hodges,	25	Willard, by J. Willard,	3 00
		Wight, by D. P. Wight,	75
		White, by A. S. Kellogg,	2 50



RARE ENGLISH BOOKS  
LATELY SELECTED IN ENGLAND  
AND NOW OFFERED  
AT VERY LOW PRICES,

AT No. 17 TREMONT STREET, (UP STAIRS,) . . . . . BOSTON.

---

THE LONDON MAGAZINE, from its commencement, in 1732, to 1779—  
wanting volumes for 1767, 1768, 1773, 1775, and 1778—in all, 44 volumes.  
Continuous from 1 to 35, inclusive. From 1 to 24, bound uniformly. *Few plates deficient in some of the later volumes.* \$20.00

This work was a rival of the Gentleman's Magazine, and was conducted in a spirit more liberal than that work. It is peculiarly rich in matters relating to America. All the details of the old French and Indian wars are much more full than in any other work, and the events are illustrated by maps, charts, and views, well engraved.

BRADY'S INTRODUCTION TO OLD ENGLISH HISTORY, &c. Folio.  
London: 1686. 3.00

Contains a vast number of the ancient Norman names of those who came in with the Conqueror, from Doomsday and other authentic sources.

BAILEY'S DICTIONARIUM BRITANNICUM: Or a more compleat Universal Etymological Dictionary than any extant. . . . 2d edition. London: 1736. Folio. *Old binding, but good copy of the best edition.* 3.00

A work to which Johnson and subsequent lexicographers have been more indebted than they ever acknowledged.

*No student should be without Bailey.*

LODGE'S (Edmund) LIFE OF SIR JULIUS CÆSAR, Knight, Judge of the High Court of Admiralty, &c., during the Reign of Queen Elizabeth, &c. With 18 exquisitely engraved portraits. London: 1827. Royal 4to. *Uncut.* 2.50

HONDIUS (Jodocus) HISTORIA MUNDI: or Mercator's Atlas. Containing his Cosmographical Description of the Fabricke and Figure of the World. Lately rectified in divers places, as also beautified and enlarged with new Mappes and Tables. Englished by W. Saltonstall. London: 1635. Folio. 3.50

A very thick volume of upwards of 1000 pages, with numerous maps, including several of America and its islands.

CAMDEN'S REIGN OF ELIZABETH, written at the request of Lord Burleigh. 4th edition. London: 1688. Folio. *Old calf.* 3.00

Contains a fine portrait of Elizabeth. The work is of the utmost importance to the student of English history, inasmuch as Camden was an eye witness to many of the thrilling events he describes.

THE WORKS OF ABRAHAM COWLEY. 7th edition. London: 1681. Folio. *Fine, bright copy, in calf, gilt—splendid portrait by Faithorn.*

THE BIBLE according to the version of Munster, and New Testament by Erasmus (in Latin). 1539. 8vo. *Fine condition.* 2.00

ANBURY, Thomas, Travels through the Interior Parts of America. In a series of Letters. By an Officer. London: 1789. In 2 vols. 8vo. *Good copy of a rare work.* 6.00

The author was an officer in Burgoyne's army, and was taken prisoner by the Americans when that wing of the British army fell into their hands. A graphic and thrilling personal narrative.

BAILEY, Nathan. M. J. Justini ex Trogi Pompeii Histories Externis. Libri XLIV. .... To which is added, the words of JUSTIN, disposed in a grammatical or natural order, in one column, so as to answer, as near as can be, word for word to an English version, as literal as possible in the other. .... London: 1732. 8vo. *New, half calf.* 1.50

A valuable classic, edited by the learned Bailey, the author of the famous Dictionary.

BAILEY, Nathan. All the Familiar Colloquies of Desiderius Erasmus, concerning Men, Manners, and Things. Translated into English. 2d edition. London: 1733. *A fine copy, in full calf, of GREAT ERASMUS.*

BROWNE, Thomas. .... Historie of the Life and Reigne of that Famous Princesse Elizabeth. .... London: 1629. 4to. *Newly bound, full green Turkey.* 2.50

Curious portrait of Elizabeth on reverse of title.

CLARKE, Samuel. The Life and Death of Alexander the Great, the first Founder of the Grecian Empire. .... As also the Life and Death of Charlemagne, the first Founder of the French Empire. London: 1665. 4to. *Half Morocco.* 1.00

The well-known and voluminous author of "A Looking-glass for Saints and Sinners."

BURNEY, James, Capt., F. R. S. A Chronological History of Northeastern Voyages of Discovery. .... London: 1819. 8vo. *Full calf, neat, maps.* 1.00

VERSTEGAN, Richard. A Restitution of Decayed Intelligence in Antiquities. Concerning the most noble and renovyned English Nation. By the studie and trauaile of R. V. Antwerp: 1605. 4to. *New, full calf.* 3.00

Original edition of this scarce and much admired work. The plates in this edition are much superior to those in later ones, being exceedingly brilliant and bright impressions, and more of them.

WELWOOD, James, M. D. Memoirs of the most material Transactions in England for the last Hundred Years preceding the Revolution of 1688. London: 1700. 8vo. *Good copy, full calf.* 1.25

DODDINGTON, Geo. Bubb. Diary from March 8, 1748-9, to Feb. 6, 1761. London: 1784. 8vo. *Boards.* 1.00  
A singular showing up of political perfidy.

ROSCOMON. Poems by the Earl of Roscommon. To which is added, an Essay on Poetry, by the Earl of Mulgrave, now Duke of Buckingham. Together with Poems by Mr. Richard Duke. London: 1717. 8vo. *Fine copy, full calf, gilt.* 1.50

HUDIBRAS, in Three Parts. Written in the time of the late Wars. Corrected and amended. With large Annotations, and a Preface. To this edition are added, Critical, Historical, and Explanatory Notes, by Zachary Gray, LL.D. 2 vols. Dublin: 1757. 8vo. *Portrait and other plates. Good edition, full calf.* 3.00

COLLINS, Arthur. The Baronetage of England; being an Historical and Genealogical Account of Baronets, from their first institution in the Reign of James I. .... With their Coats of Arms and Crests engraved and blazoned. 2 vols. London: 1720. 8vo. *Fine condition, full calf.* 3.00

HALL, James (Judge). Letters from the West, containing Sketches of Scenery, Manners, and Customs, and Anecdotes connected with the first settlement of the Western Sections of the United States. London: 1828. 8vo. *Boards.* 1.50

CREECH, Thomas. T. Lucretius Carus, of the Nature of Things, in six books. Translated into English verse. 2 vols. Explained and illustrated with Notes and Animadversions; being a compleat system of the Epicurean Philosophy. London: 1715. 8vo. *Old brown calf, fine condition.* 2.50

RALEIGH, Walter, Sir. An Abridgement of his History of the World. In five books. .... His Premonition to Princes. The Invention of Shipping, Relation of the Action at Cadiz, and the Voyage to Guiana. By Philip Raleigh, Esquire, his only grandson. To which is added, the Author's Life, Trial, and Death. London: 1702. 8vo. *Portrait.* 2.00

WARD, Edward. Hudibras Redivivus; or, a Burlesque Poem on the Times. London: 1705. 4to. *Good copy, in old calf. A thick quarto.*  
One of the rarest of famous Ned Ward's works; and, though a little vulgar for these times, it is not without much merit.

BOLLINGBROKE, Lord. A Dissertation upon Parties; in several Letters to Caleb D'Anvers, Esq. 7th edition. London: 1749. 8vo. *Frontispiece. Good copy.* 1.00

CHRONICLES OF ENGLAND; a Metrical History. By George Raymond. London: 1842. 8vo. *Cloth. Fine portrait of Queen Elizabeth.* 1.00  
A creditable performance. Extensive and valuable notes. Splendidly printed.

SALMON, Thomas. The Chronological Historian; . . . from the invasion of the Romans to the 14th year of George II. 2 vols. 3d edition. With Effigies of all our English Monarchs, curiously engraven from original paintings, by Mr. Vertue. London: 1747. 8vo. 2.50

One of the most useful, clear, and concise works of the kind ever published.

BARROW, John, Esq., F. R. S. Memoirs of the Naval Worthies of Queen Elizabeth's Reign. . . . London: 1845. 8vo. 1.50

Thick octavo, executed in Murray's best style.

HAKLUYT, Richard. Divers Voyages touching the Discovery of America and the Islands adjacent. Edited with Notes and an Introduction, by John Winter Jones, of the British Museum. London: 1850. 8vo. Cloth. 3.00

COLUMBUS. Select Letters of Christopher Columbus, with other Original Documents relative to his Four Voyages to the New World. Translated and edited by R. H. Major, Esq., of the British Museum. London: 1847. 8vo. Cloth. 2.50

KIMBER, Isaac. The Life of Oliver Cromwell, Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England, Scotland, and Ireland. . . . 4th edition. London: 1741. Fine portrait. Very fresh copy. 1.50

A judicious and well-written life of the noble Cromwell.

WINSTANLEY, William. The Lives of the most famous English Poets. . . . From the time of William the Conqueror to the reign of his present Majesty, King James II. London: 1687. 12mo. Frontispiece. Good copy. Calf, gilt. 1.25

MONTAGUE, Mary Wortley. The Works of the Right Honorable Lady . . . including her Correspondence, Poems, and Essays. . . . 5 vols. London: 1803. 12mo. Splendid portrait. Boards. 2.25

NICOLAS, Nicholas Harris, Esq. A Synopsis of the Peerage of England; exhibiting, under alphabetical arrangement, the Date of Creation, Descent, and Present State of every Title of Peccage which has existed in this Country since the Conquest. 2 vols. London: 1825. 12mo. Cloth backs. 2.50

One of the most useful manuals extant.

RAY, James. A Compleat History of the Rebellion, from its first rise, in 1745, to its total suppression at the glorious Battle of Culloden, in April, 1746. . . . London: 1754. 12mo. Plates. 1.25

RESULT OF SOME RESEARCHES among the British Archives for information relative to the Founders of New England: made in the years 1858-9-60. By Samuel G. Drake. Boston: 1860. 4to. Cloth, extra. Map of New England, 1625. Copies of ancient portraits of Sir Francis Drake and Capt. John Smith. 3.00

The same, paper covers, without portraits. 2.50

This work contains lists of all the early emigrants to New England, St. Christopher, Barbadoes, &c., which have yet been discovered.

DUMMER, Jer. A Defence of the New England Charters. London: [no date.] 8vo. *Half Morocco, neat and clean copy.* 3.00

PENHALLOW, Samuel. The History of the Wars of New England with the Eastern Indians. .... *Very neatly reprinted, in 4to, by William Dodge.* Full cloth. 1.50

ANGLORUM SPECULUM, or the Worthies of England, in Church and State. .... Wherein are illustrated the Lives and Characters of the most eminent Persons since the Conquest to this present age. London: 1684. 8vo. 2.00

Thick octavo. Chiefly taken from Fuller's English Worthies, with many valuable additions.

OGILBY. The Works of Publius Virgilius Maro. Translated, adorned with Sculptures, and illustrated with Annotations. By John Ogilby, Esq., His Majesty's Cosmographer, and Geographic Printer. 3d edition. London: 1675. 8vo. *Old calf, good condition.* 2.00

Numerous whole-page copper plates.

SHELVOCKE, George, Capt. A Voyage Round the World, by way of the Great South Sea, performed in the years 1719, 20, 21, 22, in the Speedwell, of London, of 24 guns and 100 men. .... London: 1726. 8vo. *Map and plates.* 1.50

SHEBBEAR, John. A Fourth Letter to the People of England on the Conduct of Ministers in Alliances, Flicts, and Armies, since the first differences on the Ohio. .... London: 1756. 8vo. *Half Morocco, neat.* .75

WINSTANLEY, William. Select Lives of England's Worthies. London: 1660. 12mo. *Half Russia, neat. Few leaves wanting at beginning and end.* 1.00

Contains many things not in the later edition.

WOTTON, William, B. D. Reflections upon Ancient and Modern Learning. 2d edition, with large additions. With Dissertations upon the Epistles of Socrates, Esop's Fables, &c. By Dr Bentley. London: 1697. 8vo. *Old calf. Fine copy.* 1.25

WOODS, John. Two Years Residence in the Settlement on the English Prairie, in the Illinois Country, United States. London: 1822. 8vo. *Maps. Boards.* 1.50

WARD, Edward. The Wooden World Dissected: in the Character of a Ship of War: as also, the Characters of all the Officers. .... 7th edition. London: 1700. 8vo. *Half calf, neat.* 1.00

LEYCESTER'S GHOST. 1641. 4to. [In the same volume.]

“ COMMONWEALTH: conceived, spoken, and published with most earnest protestation of all dutifull good will and affection towards this Realm. .... [London:] 1641. 4to. *Half binding.* 1.50

Most singular productions. The latter by the Jesuit, Robert Parsons. The “Ghost” is an enigmatical poem; and not without merit.

BRIDGMAN, John. An Historical and Topographical Sketch of Knole, in Kent; with a Genealogy of the Sackville Family. Numerous engravings. 2d edition. London: 1821. 8vo. *Boards.* 1.00

SINGER, Samuel Weller. The Text of Shakespeare Vindicated from the Interpolations and Corruptions advocated by John Payne Collier, Esq. .... London: 1853. 8vo. *Cloth.* 1.50

WALLER, Edmond, Esq. Poems, &c., written upon several occasions. .... 8th edition, with additions. To which is prefixed the Author's Life. London: 1711. 8vo. *Fine copy, calf. Brilliant portrait.* 1.25

DUNTON, John. Sir Thomas Double at Court, and in High Preferments. In Two Dialogues between Sir Thomas Double and Sir Richard Comeover, alias Mr. Whiglove, on the 27th of Sept. 1710. London: 1710. 12mo. *Calf, gilt.* 1.00

DIXON, George, Capt. A Voyage Round the World; but more particularly to the North West Coast of America in 1785-6-7-8. 2d edition. London: 1789. 4to. *Boards. Maps and plates.* 2.00

PAGES, Monsieur de. Travels Round the World, in the years 1767-8-9-70-1. Translated from the French. 2d edition. 3 vols. London: 1793. 8vo. *Bound.* 1.50

BLOME, Richard. Britannia, or, a Geographical Description of the Kingdoms of England, Scotland, and Ireland, with the Isles and Territories thereto belonging. .... Also, lists of the Names, Titles, and Seats of the Nobility and Gentry. Illustrated with a Map of each County, and 820 *Coats of Arms of patrons of the work from copper plates.* London: 1673. Folio. 5.00

PRINCE, John, (Vicar of Berry-Pomeroy.) Danmonii Orientales Illustris; or, the Worthies of Devon. A work, wherein the Lives and Fortunes of the most famous Divines, Statesmen, Swords-men, Writers, [&c.] natives of that most noble Province, from before the Norman Conquest down to the present age, are Memorized, [&c.] A new edition, with Notes. London: 1810. 4to. pp. 796. *A beautiful copy, in full green Turkey.* 14.00

Few books are oftener referred to by genealogists than "Prince's Worthies,"—for it is a mine of exceeding richness and of the highest authority. It was first published in 1702, in large folio form, and it was reprinted fifty years ago. This copy is one of the last impression, and besides many corrections, it is greatly enriched by the valuable notes of several learned Devonshire antiquaries. Seven fine portraits were engraved expressly for this edition; and this copy contains a number of highly appropriate plates, in addition to the above.

MCKENNEY, Thomas L. Sketches of a Tour to the Lakes, of the Character and Customs of the Chippewa Indians. .... Baltimore: 1827. 8vo. *Plates. Half cloth, uncut.* 2.00

AUSTIN, Benjamin, Jr. Constitutional Republicanism, in opposition to Fallacious Federalism; as published occasionally in the Independent Chronicle under the signature of Old South. Boston: 1803. 8vo. *Boards.* 1.50

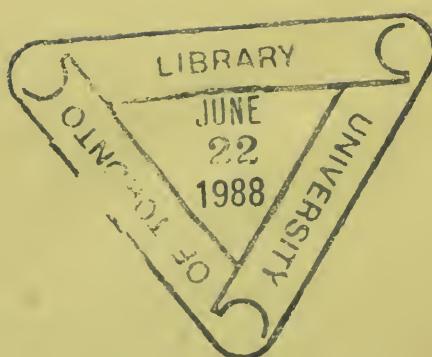
A MEMOIR OF THE REV. COTTON MATHER, D. D., with a Genealogy of the Family of Mather, and Portraits of Cotton and Increase Mather. By S. G. Drake. Boston: 1851. 8vo. <i>Full cloth, lettered.</i>	.50
A REVIEW OF WINTHROP'S JOURNAL, as edited and published by the Hon. James Savage. By the Editor of the N. E. Historical and Gen. Register. Boston: 1854. 8vo. <i>Illustrated with five portraits. Full cloth.</i> [In the same volume.]	
AN ADDRESS delivered at the Annual Meeting of the New Eng. Historical and Genealogical Society, Jan. 20, 1858. By S. G. Drake.	.75
SOME MEMOIRS OF THE REV. THOMAS PRINCE, together with a Pedigree of his Family. By S. G. Drake. Boston: 1851. 8vo. <i>Full cloth, lettered. Two portraits.</i>	.50
DISCOVERY OF SOME MATERIALS for the Early History of Dorchester. .... By. S. G. Drake. Boston: 1851. 8vo. <i>Ful cloth, lettered. Map, and two portraits.</i>	.50
HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES OF BOSTON, with an Introductory History of New England. By S. G. Drake. Boston: 1856. Royal 8vo. <i>With about 300 engravings, and 840 pages. Half calf or goat.</i>	5.00
The same, cloth.	4.50
NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER. 14 volumes—1847 to 1860, inclusive. 8vo. <i>Half calf, antique.</i>	38.50
The same, <i>full cloth, gilt.</i>	33.25
The same, <i>in numbers.</i>	28.00
PRINCE'S NEW ENGLAND CHRONOLOGY. New edition, with addition of Memoir and Pedigree. <i>Twelve illustrations. Half Turkey, antique.</i>	5.00
HUBBARD'S HISTORY OF NEW ENGLAND. With eight steel portraits. New edition. Boston: 1848. <i>Half Turkey.</i>	3.50
WILLIAMS, Samuel, LL.D. The Natural and Civil History of Vermont. Walpole, N. H.: 1794. 8vo. <i>Map.</i>	2.00
DWIGHT, Timothy, S. T. D., LL.D. Travels in New England and New York. In 4 vols. <i>Maps.</i> London: 1823. 8vo. <i>Boards.</i>	5.50
CAMPBELL, John. Lives of the British Admirals, containing a new and accurate Naval History from the earliest periods. With continuation by Dr. Berkenhout. <i>With Maps.</i> 4 vols. London: 1781. 8vo.	3.50
CHAMBERLAYNE, Edward, LL.D., &c. Angliae Notitia; or the Present State of England. London: 1673.	1.50
DRAKE, Roger, M. D. Sacred Chronology, drawn by Scripture evidence along that vast body of time.... London: 1648. 4to.	2.00











**PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET**

---

---

**UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY**

---

F  
7  
D77  
1860  
C.1  
ROBA

RESULT  
OF  
RESEARCHES

